

Supplement to  
THE GREENE FAMILY OF  
ST. ALBANS, VERMONT

with added sections on  
some branches of the Rhode Island Greenes  
who settled in

MICHIGAN  
NEW JERSEY  
PENNSYLVANIA  
VERMONT  
WISCONSIN

by  
Walter and Ella Greene  
1969



## PREFACE

"A family history is a collection of human documents which may illustrate and emphasize important facts in evolution and heredity."

-- author unknown

When the Greene Family of St. Albans, Vermont was published in 1964, it was the intention to issue periodically small leaflets as supplements to keep the record up to date. Such a supplement was begun about two years ago. It has grown into this volume of some two hundred pages!

During this time the authors have been continuing the search to resolve conflicts and to fill in missing data. In the hope that comparison of the available records on different families of Greene from Rhode Island might shed light in these areas, large genealogy charts were drawn covering the first four generations of all known descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island, as well as some charts on the Warwick and "Newport" Greenes.

Meanwhile, the circulation of the book brought the authors in contact with living descendants of whom no mention had been made in the genealogy. Family records not yet published were received.

This Supplement, then, is a compilation of miscellany: corrections of errors discovered in the book itself; more recent information on persons mentioned therein; the records of some related branches which have not previously appeared in print; together with an historical presentation of the related and interlocking branches of the early generations who descended from our immigrant ancestor, John Greene of Quidnessett.

Walter and Ella Greene

March, 1969  
1833 Nott Street  
Schenectady,  
New York 12309

## SYMBOLS USED IN THIS SUPPLEMENT

Names in capital letters indicate LINEAL descendants.  
Names underlined indicate families with whom they married.

Arabic numbers in raised position following the name of an ancestor indicate GENERATION (beginning with the immigrant ancestor, John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island).

Arabic numbers in raised position also are used to refer to the BIBLIOGRAPHY but cannot be confused with generation numbers as they begin with number 101.

BIBLIOGRAPHY has been divided into six sections:

1. Genealogies - numbered 101, 102, etc.
2. Period in England - numbered 201, 202, etc.
3. Period in Rhode Island - numbered 301, 302, etc.
4. Transition Period from Rhode Island to Vermont -  
- numbered 401, 402, etc.
5. Period in Vermont - numbered 501, 502, etc.
6. References related to family in New Jersey -  
- numberd 601, 602, etc.

## CONTENTS

<u>Chapters</u>	<u>Page</u>
The Greene Family in England .....	S 1
John Green <sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett and his sons .....	S 3
Edward <sup>2</sup> .....	S 7
John <sup>2</sup> .....	S 11
Daniel <sup>2</sup> .....	S 21
Henry <sup>2</sup> .....	S 25
Robert <sup>2</sup> .....	S 57
James <sup>2</sup> .....	S 59
Benjamin <sup>2</sup> .....	S 61
Job Greene <sup>4</sup> (Henry <sup>3</sup> , Benjamin <sup>2</sup> , John <sup>1</sup> ) and his descendants .....	S 83
 <u>Related Lines</u>	
Coggeshall .....	S112
Rathbone - Dodge - Whipple .....	S113
Carr - Slocum - Mott - Richmond .....	S114
Alford/Alvord .....	S120
Evarts .....	S123
DeLa Vergne .....	S125
 <u>Appendixes</u>	
Supplement to Appendixes A - B - C .....	S129
Appendix F - Greene Family in Pennsylvania .....	S131
Appendix G - Family and Descendants of Peleg Greene <sup>3</sup> .....	S177
Appendix H - Green(e) Families Who Pioneered in Vermont .....	S185
 <u>Bibliography</u> .....	 S193
 <u>Errata</u> .....	 S203
 <u>Index</u> .....	 S205

<u>Genealogy Charts</u>		Page
I. Family and Descendants of EDWARD GREENE <sup>2</sup> .....		S 9
II. Family and Descendants of DANIEL GREENE <sup>2</sup> .....		S 23
III. Family and Descendants of JOHN GREENE <sup>3</sup> (Henry <sup>2</sup> ).....		S 33
IV. Family and Descendants of ELIZABETH <sup>6</sup> , JOHN <sup>6</sup> , and HENRY <sup>6</sup> GREENE (John <sup>5</sup> , Henry <sup>4</sup> , John <sup>3</sup> , Henry <sup>2</sup> , John <sup>1</sup> ).....		S 40
V. Family and Descendants of WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> and JAMES <sup>6</sup> (James <sup>5</sup> , Henry <sup>4</sup> , John <sup>3</sup> , Henry <sup>2</sup> , John <sup>1</sup> ).....		S 41
VI. Family and Descendants of JAMES GREENE <sup>2</sup> .....		S 60
VII. Family and Descendants of JOSHUA GREENE <sup>3</sup> (Benjamin <sup>2</sup> ).....		S 79
VIII. Family and Descendants of HENRY GREENE <sup>3</sup> (Benjamin <sup>2</sup> ).....		S 80
IX. Relationship of Some of the Descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island, Who Pioneered the Settlement of Vermont.....		S192

<u>Photographs</u>		Facing Page
Charles William <sup>7</sup> and Ruth Ellen (Munro) Greene.....		S 76
Raymond Wood Greene <sup>8</sup> .....		S 77
Deeds to Property Purchased in St. Albans, Vermont, by Nathan Greene.....		S 93
Mary (Hoadley) Greene.....		S100
Tompkins Green <sup>8</sup> and Henry Thomas Green <sup>9</sup> .....		S180
Lintner <sup>9</sup> , George <sup>9</sup> , William <sup>9</sup> , and Henry Green <sup>9</sup> .....		S181
Belva Ann (Bennett) Lockwood <sup>8</sup> .....		S184

Supplement to

Chapter I

ENGLISH ANCESTRY

and

Chapters II and III

JOHN GREENE OF QUIDNESSETT AND HIS SONS

This section includes:

JOHN<sup>1</sup>

EDWARD<sup>2</sup>

JOHN<sup>2</sup>

DANIEL<sup>2</sup>





Supplement to  
Chapter I  
THE GREENE FAMILY IN ENGLAND

About 1890, Samuel Beal, D. C. L., Rector of the Parish Church of Green's Norton, in England, prepared a document on the history of the church which included a history of members of the Greene family, beginning about 1359. It is substantially the same as given in Chapter I of this genealogy. Section dealing with the Greene family has been photocopied for this supplement. Your attention is drawn to the footnote about Sir Henry, as he is the ancestor from whom descent is claimed by the progeny of John Greene of Quidnessett.

However, not all of the genealogy charts prepared by careful researchers agree with the account as given in Chapter I and the chart on page 137. It is well to point out, therefore, that what has been presented is the account which was accepted by the authors of several major genealogies of the Greenes of Rhode Island. The material came originally primarily from three sources, I believe, Baker's History and Antiquities of Northamptonshire<sup>202</sup>, Bridges' History of Northamptonshire<sup>205</sup>, and Halstead's Genealogies<sup>115</sup>. Those with a particular interest in this ancient lineage and possible link to the Rhode Island Greenes will also want to study carefully the article by W. S. Ellis, "Origin of Knightly Families of Greene, of Northamptonshire," as published in the Herald and Genealogist.<sup>124</sup>

During the eighteenth and nineteenth century many families, both in England and America, appropriated arms to which they had no right, and later generations have continued to claim them. In February of 1864 the New England Historic Genealogical Society appointed a Standing Committee on Heraldry, which has been active through the years. This committee, upon request, registers the arms of Americans to whom they have been granted and of immigrants whose titles are proved by satisfactory evidence. The first Roll of Arms, printed in 1928 contained 72 coats; by 1958 when the Seventh Roll of Arms was published this number had been increased to 520. Of course, there are families in America whose ancestry entitles them to arms - who have not applied for and have not received the accreditation of the committee; however, the committee has performed a valuable service.

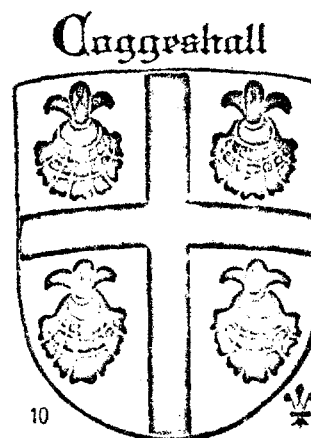
The rolls include the names of a number of families with whom Greenes married such as Brewer, Clarke, Isham, Jeffries, Robinson, Throckmorton, Waddell, and others. It is beyond the scope of this supplement to check out all of these to establish possible relationship to the various Greene families.

Special note here is taken of only two, both of whom are established ancestors of the descendants of JOB<sup>4</sup> and Meriba (Carr) GREENE.

The illustrations below are reproduced, by permission, from the New England Historic Genealogical Register, Vol. 82, 1928, p. 158 (for Coggeshall) and Vol. 86, 1932, p. 275 (for Greene).



GREENE, John, surgeon. Salem, Mass. and Providence & Warwick, R. I. Arms: Azure three bucks trippant gold a crescent for difference. Crest: A buck's head.



COGGESHALL, John. Newport, R. I. Arms: Silver a cross between four cockleshells sable. Crest: A stag lodged sable attired gold (Burke).

Rolls of Arms have been published in the New England Historic Genealogical Register, as follows:

First Roll	Register of April 1928
Second Roll	Register of July 1932
Third Roll	Register of July and October 1952
Fourth Roll	Register of January 1953
Fifth Roll	Register of April and July 1953
Sixth Roll	Register of October 1953 and January 1954
Seventh Roll	Register of July and October 1958

# A BRIEF ACCOUNT

OF THE

*Manor & Parish Church of Green's Norton, alias Norton Davey,*

Compiled by Samuel Beal, D.C.L., Rector.

---

The Parish of Norton<sup>1</sup> anterior to and at the time of the Domesday Survey formed a part of the Royal demesne, or *Terra regis*.

King Richard I., after his return from the Crusade, granted this, with Luton in Bedfordshire and Wantage in Berkshire, to Baldwin de Betun (a native of Flanders). He was styled Earl of the Isle of Wight until he married Hawise, daughter and heiress of William le Gros, Earl of Albemarle and widow of William de Fortibus; in her right he enjoyed the Earldom (of Albemarle) for his life.

He gave the hundred and Advowson of Norton to his only child Alice in free marriage with William le Mareschall, or Marshall, second Earl of Pembroke.

After his decease Norton passed to John le Mareschall nephew of the first Earl, who died A.D. 1234, leaving John his son and heir. John married Margaret sister and heiress of Thomas Earl of Warwick (A.D. 1241), and the Castle of Warwick was accordingly released to them. He is said to have borne the title of Earl of Warwick, but he died the year following his marriage, and the King (Henry III.) committed to Margaret, his widow, the Manor of Norton till she had an assignment of dower. In the year 1243 she agreed, in the presence of William, Archbishop of York, that if she married before Ascension Day next following, all her lands and the Castle of Warwick should go to the King, and she would not marry without the King's license.

It was the daughter of the above Margaret who married David-ap-Griffin, and she held Norton in dower, hence the name of NORTON DAVIE, or DAVEY.

In 1283 William Mareschall succeeded the above-named John le Mareschall, and in 1315, John, son of William, was returned to Parliament as Lord of Norton; but he died in 1316, and Norton remained with his widow, Ela, who, in 1327, married Robert Fitzpain.

In 1346 Robert and Ela gave 100s. for license to enfeof two trustees in the Manor of Norton Davey, of the inheritance of William Morley, for the life of Ela.

The above WILLIAM, BARON MORLEY, was the son of ROBERT DE MORLEY, who had married Hawise, sister and heiress of the forenamed John le Mareschall.

William, Baron Morley, married Cecily, daughter of Thomas, Baron Bardolph; their son, Baron Morley, held Norton in abeyance.

At this time, 1359 A.D., HENRY GREEN, otherwise called HENRY GREEN (OR GREENE) DE BOUGHTON (Boughton) and Thomas, his eldest son, gave 20s. for license to acquire, by purchase, the Manor of Norton Davey; from his name the Manor was called Green's Norton.

Sir Henry,<sup>2</sup> who was Lord Chief Justice of England, was the son of Thomas de Boughton (Boughton); he died in 1370, A.D., and left his estate of Green's Norton to his eldest son, Sir Thomas Green, of Boughton and Green's Norton.<sup>3</sup>

- 
1. GREEN'S NORTON, or NORTON DAVIE, or DAVEY. (We have adopted the spelling GREEN for GREENE, in agreement with present usage.)
  2. That is, the above-named HENRY GREEN.
  3. Sir Henry's second son (who was beheaded at Bristol by order of the Duke of Lancaster 1300), became Lord of Drayton and inherited a principal portion of his father's large estates. These estates afterwards passed to the family of Vere, and afterwards to the famous Earl of Peterborough, who under the assumed name of ROBERT HALSTEAD, compiled the genealogies of the Greens, Mordants, and other famous houses. (Vide HALSTEAD'S GENEALOGIES.)

This Sir Thomas married the daughter and heiress of Sir John Mablethorp, county Lincoln, and with her lies buried in the Parish Church. The mutilated effigy which is now placed under the depressed arch on the east end of the north aisle, was formerly portion of a handsome tomb that stood in the centre of the church; the female effigy is that of the wife of Sir Thomas. It is stated in Halstead<sup>1</sup> that the tomb was that of Sir Henry, the Lord Chief Justice; but this seems to be an error, as Sir Henry was buried at Baughton.

Sir Thomas Green died in 1391, and left as his heir Sir Thomas Green, of Boughton and Norton, who married Mary, second daughter of Richard Baron Talbot, of Goodrich, county Hereford. Both these were buried under the eastern arch on the north side of the nave, or ancient chancel, of the Church. The tomb has been destroyed, but the slab, into which was let a brass, that formed the top of the tomb, now lies (despoiled of its inscription and the Knight's effigy) under the same arch on the stone floor. The inscription ran as follows: "Hic jacet Thomas Greene, miles, filius et heres Thome Greene, militis, filii et heredis Henrici Greene, militis, quondam unius justiciarii Dni Regis Edwardi tertii; et Maria filia Dni Talbot, quorum animabus propitiatur Deus. Amen."

Sir Thomas Green, the second, died in 1417, and left his son and heir, Sir Thomas Green, of Boughton and Norton, in possession of the Manor. This Sir Thomas married Philippa, daughter of Robert, fourth Baron Ferrars, of Chartley, county Stafford, by Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas "LE SPENCER"<sup>2</sup> [not EDWARD DE SPENCER, as given in Baker's History of Northampton, Vol. 1, p. 32]. They were buried under the depressed arch, before named, at the east end of the north aisle. Not a fragment of the tomb has been left. This Sir Thomas died A. D. 1417.

His son and heir was Sir Thomas Green, of Boughton and Norton. He married Matilda, daughter of Sir John Throgmorton, or Throcmorton, formerly *Under-Treasurer*<sup>3</sup> of England; they were both buried at Norton, and the slab, with brass, though much mutilated, still remains in the centre of the nave (ancient chancel). This tomb-slab bears the following inscription round the verge: "Hic jacet Thomas Greene miles, Dni de Norton et Matilda ux. ejus, qui vero, Thomas fuit filius et heres Thome Greene militis, Dni de ead'm et Philippa ux's ejus filie Roberti Dni Ferrars de Chartley et Elizabeth uxoris ejus filie THOME LE SPENCER, qui quidem Thomas Greene pater prefati Thome Greene, fuit filius et heres Thome Greene militis Dni de Norton predicati, et Marie ux's ejus (filie) Ric'i Dni Strange de Blacmere, qui quidem prefatus Thomas filius predicati Thome et Philippa obiit ix die Sep. An: dom. mill'mo cccclxii., et prefata Matilda una filiarum Joh'nis Throcmorton, armigeri, quondam Subthesaurarii Angl. obiit . . . die . . . an. dom. millesimo cccc . . . Quorum animabus propitiatur Deus. Amen."

The above-named, Matilda, afterwards married Richard Myddleton, of Norton Davey, Esq., who by his will, dated 18th November, 1489, (1 Hen. vii) directed his body to be buried in the tomb of marble which he had "ordained," under the north wall of the Chapel of the Holy Trinity in the Parish Church of Norton, and desired his dear wife, Maud, to enjoy his lands and tenements which he had in the counties of Northampton and Derby, formerly belonging to his brother William Myddleton, and of which his wife was jointly seised for life with himself, upon condition of her providing a priest to sing and pray perpetually in the said Church, and for a perpetual obit for him, his said wife, dame Maud, Thomas Green, Knight, (sometime her husband), his father, mother, and all his ancestors and friends.

There is no trace of the tomb alluded to, but his widow, by the description of Matilda Green, widow, had licence in 12 Hen. 7 (1496), to found a chantry here. At the Ecclesiastical Survey, 26 Hen. 8 (1535), it was valued at £6 per ann. In the chantry roll of 38 Hen. 8 (1546) it was rated at £10 10s. 9d. per ann., whereof 14s. 6d. was paid for rents resolute, £1 19s. 8d. for yearly obits, distributions to poor folk, and mending highways, 12s. for the King's tenths, and £7 4s. 7d. for the priest's salary.

The jewels and ornaments were valued at £5 4s. 3d. The first cantarist was probably John Craven, who died in 1519. Peter Craven occurs in 1538. Sir John Sheldon was instituted 3rd October, 1544, on the presentation of the King. On the dissolution of chantries in 2 Edw. 6 (1548), "Maud Greene's" chantry at Norton was certified to have lands in the counties of Northampton and Leicester of the yearly value of £10 17s. 9d., deducting therefrom 14s. 6d. for rents resolute, 4s. for amending the ways, 3s. 2d. for the fifteenths when payable, £1 12s. 6d. for the poor, and £8 3s. 7d. to John Sheldon, the cantarist, who was thirty-eight years of age, and "meet to serve a cure," and had no other living.

The fifth Sir Thomas Green, of Boughton and Norton, son and heir of the former, succeeded his father in

---

1. HALSTEAD'S Genealogies (History of the GREENES).  
 2. From "LE SPENCER" in distinction from "DE SPENCER" descends the line of the present Earl Spencer. *Vide* BAKER Vol. I *sub*. Althorp.  
 3. Subthesaurarius.

1462. His wife was Marina daughter of JOHN, and sister and co-heiress of JOHN BELER, of Eye Kettleby, Esq., of county Leicester. Sir Thomas died the 10th of September, 1489. He was succeeded by Sir Thomas Green, of Buggiton and Norton, the sixth and last of the family, on November 9th, 1506. He married Jane, daughter of Sir John Fogge, of Repton, county Kent, by whom he had two daughters, ANNE and MATILDA; the latter being joint heiress with her sister, married Sir Thomas Parr, of Kendal, county Westmoreland, and of Green's Norton, *jure uxoris*; their daughter was CATHARINE, or KATE, PARR, who first married Edward Borough, son of Lord Borough; secondly, John Neville, Lord Latimer; thirdly, became the wife of Henry VIII.; and lastly of Thomas Lord Seymour, of Sudely, Lord Admiral of England and brother of the Protector Somerset. Catharine Parr died in September, 1548, and was buried in the Chapel of Sudely Castle, in Gloucestershire. She is supposed to have been born in the Parish of Green's Norton, and a house in the village is still pointed out as the place of her birth.

The elder sister of the two daughters of the last Sir Thomas Green, named ANNE, married SIR NICHOLAS VAUX (1507-8), afterwards LORD VAUX OF HARROWDEN; he survived his wife and died in 1523, leaving his son, Thomas Lord Vaux, as his heir.

Dame Matilda Parr,<sup>1</sup> wife of Sir Thomas Parr and mother of CATHARINE, left a son and heir, at her death in 1532, William Parr, Esq., who afterwards became Marquis of Northampton. He bore a conspicuous part in the tournaments on the field of the cloth of gold. He had been first created Baron Parr, then (through the influence of his sister, the Queen of England<sup>2</sup>), Earl of Essex. Being implicated with Lord Guilford Dudley (son of the 4th Duke of Northumberland) in the plan to place Lady Jane Grey on the Throne—he was condemned and his estates confiscated. Afterwards he was forgiven and restored, but he died childless 1570, and was buried in the Collegiate Church at Warwick.

King Henry VIII. called him "his integrity," and King Edward VI., "his honest uncle."

In 1559, Norton was annexed to the *honor of Grafton*, and granted to the Marquis, named above<sup>3</sup> — the son of Sir Thomas Parr and Maud Green. The Manor thus returned to the line of GREEN. It had come into possession of the Crown in 1536, when Sir Arthur Darcy recited that Sir Thomas Vaux, Lord Harrowden, had sold to him and his heirs the Manor aforesaid, the moiety of which he had lately purchased from William Parr, son and heir of Sir Thomas Parr and Maud (Green), his wife, and that, *on certain conditions*, he was ready to convey it to the Crown.

Being annexed by the Crown to the honor of Grafton, it was, as before stated, granted by the Crown to the Marquis of Northampton, otherwise William Parr<sup>4</sup>

By the death of the Marquis of Northampton without issue, all his estates included in the grant of Norton reverted to the Crown; hence in the 5th year of James I we find NICHOLAS DRYDEN seised of lands in Norton, held by the King as *his Manor*.

Finally, Norton, with its dependent Manors, was included in the grant made 17 Car. II, 1665, to Denzil, Lord Holles and others, in trust for Queen Catharine<sup>5</sup> for her life, the reversion being granted (1673) to Henry, Earl of Arlington for his life, and remainder to Henry, Earl of Euston, afterwards Duke of Grafton. On the decease of the Dowager Queen Catharine, 1705, the estates came into possession of Charles, second Duke of Grafton, and are still (except the advowson of the Living) vested in his lineal descendants.

---

### RECTORS OF GREEN'S NORTON.

The first Rector of whom we have any Record was Philip de St. David, who was presented by John Marshall (MARESCHALE) in 1232. The Mareschalls were Earls of Pembroke. It is probable that Philip de St. David was a Welsh ecclesiastic.

- 
1. Matilda Green.
  2. That is, CATHARINE PARR, the daughter of MATILDA GREEN, or Dame Matilda Parr.
  3. Marquis of Northampton.
  4. From this it would seem that WILLIAM PARR had sold his moiety to Sir Thomas Vaux—and from him it had passed to Sir Arthur Darcy, from him to the Crown, and restored by the Crown to William Parr.
  5. CATHARINE OF BRAGANZA.



Supplement to  
Chapters II and III  
JOHN GREENE OF QUIDNESSETT AND HIS SONS

The relationship of the Greene family of Quidnessett (Kingstown) to that of Newport (and Green End) has been a matter of speculation and controversy for a long time. This has been the area to which the author has devoted countless hours of research since publication of the book in 1964. Not only were all available genealogies on the New England families of Greene (and related lines) re-examined, but all of the volumes of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register (1847-1965) were reviewed for any bits of information they might contain.

Finally, in an effort to reconcile conflicts, large genealogical charts were made for each of the children of the immigrant John Greenes of Rhode Island, covering at least five generations, so far as such information was available. This served to clear up some conflicts and to relate a number of independent genealogical searches to the whole. This also served to draw together considerable circumstantial evidence which, if not conclusive, certainly tends to add the weight of cross-validation to certain hypotheses. Here is the history as we now deduce it to be.

The account for our immigrant ancestor, John Greene of Quidnessett remains as given in Chapters II and III. One small additional item may be of some interest. Nothing definite is known about Joan, wife of John. In his genealogy of the Greene family, Frederick Rathbun Townroe<sup>165</sup> suggests that "A family story is that she was the daughter of an Indian Sachem," but I find no other author repeating this.

Cole's History of Washington and Kent Counties, Rhode Island<sup>313</sup>, published in 1889, ties together some bits of information on the family in a manner which may assist in interpreting the story:

"The northeastern part of North Kingstown, known as the old Quidnessett territory, was formerly a prominent part of the town. In early times it supported two saw mills and one or two grist mills. . . . Considerable trade was carried on from Greene's George and Allen's harbor, with Providence, Newport and other points . . .

"This country, the Quidnessett, is about six miles long and three broad. It was called by the natives Aquitawaset. It is bounded on the north by the Potowomut river, on the west by the Pequot path or old Post road, south by Wickford harbor and east by Narragansett bay. The block house build by Smith was in the extreme southwest corner of the Quidnessett territory. . . .

"Roger Williams and one Wilcox built trading houses about a mile north - near 'Devil's Footprint' - seven or eight years afterward, and carried on business from 1646 to 1651. . .

"June 11, 1659, the Indian sachem Coquinoquant, of the Narragansett country, made a deed of gift of this country to Major Atherton and his associates, and the next year to several citizens of Newport, Portsmouth, Providence and Warwick, who had come on and purchased farms on the bay and the Potowomut river, extending over half of the Quidnessett territory. . . John Greene and son owned more acres than any others for several years. . .

"The proprietors of the northern part of Quidnessett made a division of their lands in 1666. John Greene and son fell heirs to a tract of 150 acres. The cove now called Allen's harbor in 1666 was laid out to John Sanford. It was afterward sold to John Greene, and previous to 1800 had been purchased from Greene's descendants by the Allens. . .

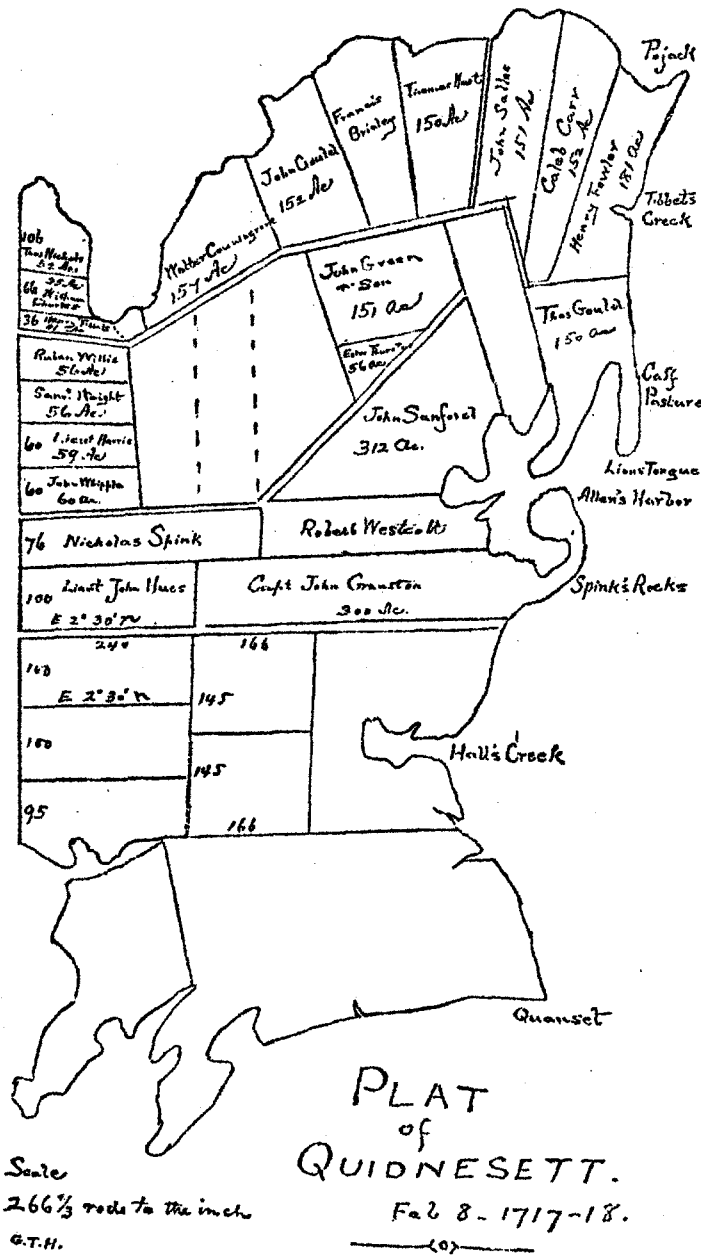
"In January, 1671-2, John Greene, John Fones, Henry Tibbetts, John Andrews, John Driggs and Thomas Waterman bought of the Indians a large tract since known as the 'Devil's Foot or Fones' purchase.' All these proprietors were residents of Quidnessett except John Fones, who lived three miles west in Narragansett.

"In March, 1681-2, Daniel Greene conveyed 120 acres bordering on Allen's harbor to his son, James Greene. . . . John Greene married Joan \_\_\_\_, and she is known to have been the mother of Daniel and James, and probably of John, Edward, and Benjamin. Not far from the brook, between the highway and dwelling house of Mr. Joseph Allen, a cellar of an old dwelling can be found, which was probably occupied by this Daniel and his son Daniel, and certainly by his grandson, John. James Greene, a very early settler of North Kingstown, is spoken of a living in Richard Smith's house. In 1663 he and others declared for the Rhode Island government." 313



PLAT OF QUIDNESSETT

This drawing is a copy of that which appeared with the article, "Notes on Quidnessett, Number Two," in the Narragansett Historical Register for 1886-7, Volume V, page 62.



Note: In 1666 the cove called Allen's Harbor was laid out to John Sanford. It was afterwards sold to John Greene. Previous to 1800 it was purchased from Greene's descendants by the Allens.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S1 - S5

EDWARD<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)

The eldest son, Edward, was born in Kingstown about 1643. He married Mary Tibbetts, daughter of Henry Tibbetts and Sarah (Stanton). Captain Edward, as he was called, journeyed to New York with his brother, called Lt. John. (It is not known how they came by these military titles and it is assumed they were acquired in the Indian wars.) Some accounts say they left following a violent family quarrel. It also has been reported they were discouraged by the struggles connected with the land disputes (Atherton Purchase) and sought homesteads elsewhere.

Whatever the reason that Edward and John left home, they traveled about considerably. They are recorded first in Connecticut; then in Suffolk County, New York in 1660; then to Dutchess County, New York, about 1665, first apparently in the oblong which was exchanged by Connecticut for a strip of land on Long Island Sound. They settled in Charlotte Precinct, Dutchess County, New York, where several of the children remained after Edward returned to Rhode Island. Edward and John are both mentioned in the New York records in 1684.

Between 1684 and 1687 Edward returned to Rhode Island. He was reconciled to his father and inherited the land which his father had obtained as a Fones partner in 1679. September 6, 1687 he was taxed 3s 10 d. In 1695 he was enrolled as a Freeman of North Kingstown. That year (1695) he deeded land to his grandson, George Havens, who was then twelve years of age. Also, March 8, 1695 he sold George Vaughan, ten acres in East Greenwich, for L8, which land "fell to me by will of my honored father, lately deceased."<sup>104</sup> September 4, 1697 he sold George Vaughan, 90 acres in East Greenwich, given by father.

May 4, 1700 he was summoned with others (including his brother Daniel) by Assembly, to answer in court, the charge of being guilty of a riot. Hildenbrand<sup>125</sup> states he is mentioned briefly in Council Records of 1702 as Captain Edward Greene. April 6, 1711 he sold to Anthony Low, of Warwick, certain land in East Greenwich.<sup>104</sup>

In his will of 1713, Henry Tibbetts (father of Edward's wife Mary) left land to all his grandsons, excepting the sons of Edward Greene "who are provided for" which has been interpreted to mean that Edward was a relatively wealthy man.

The accompanying Chart No. 1 contains what we know of his children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren. It is possible other children were born in New York whose relationship to their Rhode Island ancestors has never been traced.

### Bibliography for Chart I

Consult Chart I as you study reference notations below.

#### Bibliography

#### Number \*

- 104 Austin, John Osborne. Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, page 86. Information on Edward<sup>2</sup>. Mentions only one child, Robert, but gives no further information on him.
- 110 Frazier, Sarah E. and W. C. Green. Genealogy of the Family of William Green of Long Island.  
As originally printed, this volume did not mention John<sup>1</sup> or Edward<sup>2</sup>, but later was amended for this connection. Begins with William<sup>3</sup> and covers William<sup>4</sup>. Beyond this the account is concerned primarily with descendants of Ambrose<sup>5</sup> but also gives several generations for Philip<sup>5</sup> and a little on Timothy.<sup>5</sup>
- 119 Green, Henry Lewis. Genealogical Notes of Greene Family. This record is concerned primarily with descendants of Augustus<sup>5</sup> (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>). Interesting details about the Greenes and the families into which they married. Covers eight generations.
- 125 Hildenbrand, Leora Mae (Greene). Genealogy of John Greene Family of Quidnessett.  
The authors were able to locate only part of this genealogy, which was published serially. Part seen was concerned primarily with Bathsheba<sup>4</sup> (George<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>) and her descendants. Also mentions Robert<sup>3</sup> but makes no positive connection to Edward<sup>2</sup>. Suggests an Edward<sup>4</sup> was son either of George<sup>3</sup> or Robert<sup>3</sup> and gives some information on this Edward and his descendants. (Available in clipping file, Genealogy Section, New York State Library, Albany, New York)
- 131 LaMance, Lora A. The Greene Family and Its Branches.  
Edward and his descendants are covered in Chapter XII, pp. 68-77.
- 146 Briggs, Henry Tallmadge and John Greene Briggs. The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff.  
This book begins with the current generation and works backwards to the colonial ancestor. Descendants covered are: John<sup>1</sup>, p.224; Edward<sup>2</sup>, pp. 137-140; Israel<sup>3</sup>, pp. 97-98; Jacob<sup>4</sup>, pp. 79-80; Zophar<sup>5</sup>, pp.67-69; Job Briggs<sup>6</sup>, pp. 51-53; John Greene Briggs<sup>7</sup>, pp. 47-51; and more.

---

\* Bibliography Number refers to number assigned to reference in the bibliography sections at rear of book and supplement, where complete reference is given. All of above references are available in the New York State Library, Albany, except for Briggs<sup>146</sup> which was located in the library of the Bennington Historical Museum, Bennington, Vermont.



CHART I

Family and Descendants of EDWARD GREENE<sup>2</sup> (John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

First Generation: JOHN Greene<sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett = m. Joan \_\_\_\_\_

Second Generation: EDWARD<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1643 = m. Mary Tibbetts. Six children listed below.

Third Generation	Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Ref.*
I GEORGE <sup>3</sup> b. before 1630 m. Mary (Pierce?)	1. ANNA <sup>4</sup> , b. 1702 2. SARAH <sup>4</sup> 3. GEORGE <sup>4</sup> , b. 1704 4. BATHSHEBA <sup>4</sup> , b. about 1705 m. 1) Israel Lewis m. 2) William Bentley 5. HENRY <sup>4</sup> , m. Hannah _____	i. GEORGE <sup>5</sup> , m. Ann _____ ii. MARY <sup>5</sup> , b. 1733 iii. BENJAMIN <sup>5</sup> , b. 1750  7 children 5 children  i. HENRY <sup>5</sup> , b. 1735 ii. SARAH <sup>5</sup> iii. GEORGE <sup>5</sup> iv. JOHN <sup>5</sup> v. JONATHAN <sup>5</sup> vi. JOSEPH <sup>5</sup> vii. BENJAMIN <sup>5</sup> viii. HANNAH <sup>5</sup>	131  125 & 131
Son of either George or Robert →	EDWARD <sup>4</sup> , m. _____ Tanner →	i. WILLIAM <sup>5</sup> ?	125
II ROBERT <sup>3</sup> ?			125
III JOHN <sup>3</sup> m. Elizabeth Tobias lived in Dutchess County, New York	1. JOHN <sup>4</sup> 2. TOBIAS <sup>4</sup> 3. MARY <sup>4</sup> 4. ELIZABETH <sup>4</sup> 5. ANN <sup>4</sup>	No further information on descendants known to author.	
IV (daughter) <sup>3</sup> , b. 1680 m. _____ Havens →	1. Robert Havens <sup>4</sup> ? 2. Jonathan Havens <sup>4</sup> ? 3. Thomas Havens <sup>4</sup> ? 4. Desire Havens <sup>4</sup> ? 5. Mary Havens <sup>4</sup> ? 6. George Havens <sup>4</sup>	See reference no. 125 for more on Havens family.	125

CHART I continued

Third Generation	Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Ref.*
V WILLIAM <sup>3</sup> → m. Rachel Smith; lived in Greenwich, Conn., and Islip, Long Island; Quaker	1. WILLIAM <sup>4</sup> → about 1712 - 1774 m. Martha Jackson lived in Suffolk and Dutchess Counties, N. Y.	i. PHILIP <sup>5</sup> , b. 1736-7 ** ii. RACHAEL <sup>5</sup> , 1738-1805 m. Louis de la Vergne iii. AUGUSTUS <sup>5</sup> , 1740-1824** m. Mary (Rudyard?) iv. PHOEBE <sup>5</sup> , b. 1742 v. TIMOTHY <sup>5</sup> , b. 1744-1818 m. Frances de la Vergne vi. AMBROSE <sup>5</sup> , 1746-1837** m. Gula Lester vii. NAOMI <sup>5</sup> , b. 1748 viii. RUTH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1752 m. Ebenezer de la Vergne	110  119  110  110
VI ISRAEL <sup>3</sup> → d. about 1779; lived in Dutchess County, N.Y.; attorney; Quaker	1. JACOB <sup>4</sup> → about 1740-1770 m. Patience Soule  2. ISRAEL <sup>4</sup> 3. ZOPHAR <sup>4</sup> (male) 4. ZEBULON <sup>4</sup> 5. ISAAC <sup>4</sup> →	i. ZOPHAR <sup>5</sup> , 1766-1849 m. Susannah de la Vergne ii. ZEBULON <sup>5</sup> , 1766-1842 m. Leah Palmer iii. CHARLES <sup>5</sup>  i. JOSEPH <sup>5</sup> m. Patience ii. ZOPHAR <sup>5</sup> m. Mary Moore m. Phoebe Haight iii. ISAAC <sup>5</sup> m. Mary Wigen iv. THOMAS <sup>5</sup> v. ANNA <sup>5</sup> m. Peter Hallock vi. ELIZABETH <sup>5</sup> m. Zebulon Smith vii. MARY <sup>5</sup> m. William Moore	125, 131, & 146 146

S18

\* Consult reference of this number in bibliography for more on this person and descendants.

\*\* Served in Revolutionary War

**Note: Refer to "Related Line Eleven", pages S125-127 for additional information on the DeLa Vergne family.**



JOHN<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)

A number of sizeable genealogies trace descendants of John<sup>2</sup>, son of John of Quidnessett. There is some uncertainty as to the date of his birth. June 5, 1651 generally is given but that also is the date assigned to the grandson of John Greene of Warwick. Some suggest the one John was born on June 5, 1651 and the other on November 6, 1651. Since he stated in his will, drawn in 1729, that he was in his 79th year, the year 1651 is presumed to be correct. He is recorded as owning land with his father in Quidnessett in 1666.

Townroe<sup>165</sup> states he was named John Robert Greene, in honor of his grandfather, Robert Greene, of England. He married about or before 1685. Some records give his wife's name as Abigail D\_\_\_. However, it is generally agreed that she was Abigail Wardwell of mixed English-Welsh-French stock. She was born October 27, 1665, daughter of Usal and Mrs. Mary (Kinsman) Ringe Wardwell. Eldridge<sup>148</sup> says Abigail was "of Boston." John and Abigail had eleven children.

He owned land in Rhode Island with his father in 1666 (deed refers to John Greene and son). The land disputes related to the Atherton purchase depreciated the land value greatly. It has been suggested this influenced him in going to New York with his elder brother, Edward. Records show that Richard Smith (with whom his father was associated at the trading post) and others obtained in 1642 the patent for 13,000 acres of land in Long Island about the site of the present town of Newton, Long Island, New York. Townroe<sup>165</sup> suggests he and Edward may have gone to Long Island to look after their father's land interests there. Edward remained in Long Island for twenty-five years, but John is said to have made a number of journeys back and forth. It is suggested further that he may have returned to Rhode Island at the time of the Indian disturbances and earned his military title in King Philip's War, but this is conjecture.

We do know that in 1685 (probably shortly after his marriage) he leased land in East Greenwich of David Shippee. The same year, as John Greene, Jr., he was awarded land as a partner in the Fones Purchase - sixth ten-acre lot in the second division and nineteenth farm in the second division. He remained in East Greenwich until 1690. Two of his children, James and John, were born there. About 1690 he removed to Coventry where he had purchased a large tract of forest land. He built a log cabin at the foot of what is now Hackney Hill and proceeded to clear the land. In this cabin he lived for the rest of his life. He built a saw mill on the land and operated it for years.

He died October 6, 1729 and was buried in the Old Field Cemetery, which he had set aside on his land as a family burying ground. His wife survived him,

This branch of Greens tended to intermarry. Greene brothers and sisters married brothers and sisters of other families. They also married their own cousins. This has contributed some confusion in assigning children to the correct parents. Because the recorded progeny of John<sup>2</sup> has been covered adequately by others in works still available in libraries, no attempt will be made

here to chronicle their history in detail. In fact, the known record through the fifth generation contains more names than I could include on a chart of size for this publication, so instead I shall outline the families. The eleven children of John and Abigail were:

1. JAMES<sup>3</sup> of Maroon Swamp (see page S13)
2. Wealthy JOHN<sup>3</sup> (see page S16)
3. JANE<sup>3</sup>, b. January 3, 1691; m. Low.
  - i. Alice Low<sup>4</sup>, m. cousin NATHANIEL GREENE<sup>4</sup> (of James<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>)
4. USAL<sup>3</sup> of Coventry, b. January 23, 1694 (or 1699) in Warwick; d. Oct. 24, 1797; m. 1) 1727 Susannah Hill; m. 2) Jane. (Children as recorded by ref. 131)
  - i. USAL (also written Usual, Yousiel, Youzel); b. March 22, 1729/30; m. Mrs. Martha Polit in 1753.
  - ii. HENRY, b. February 20, 1730/32.
  - iii. ABIGAIL, b. February 9, 1732/4; m. Elisha Johnson, Jr. in 1750,
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. January 28, 1735/6; m. Ezekiel Johnson (Huling<sup>129</sup> says she married "Wickes").
  - v. ROBERT, b. April 4, 1738.
  - vi. PHILIP, b. May 24/26, 1740.
  - vii. TIMOTHY ?? (no official record)
  - viii. JONATHAN, m. Mary Harrington (see Huling<sup>129</sup> for descendants)
  - ix. JANE ?? (no official record)
5. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> of Coventry (see page S18)
6. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> (Robarth), m. at East Greenwich 1730 Mary Andrews; m. 2) 1750 Susannah White; lived at Coventry, East Greenwich and possibly at Canterbury.
  - i. ROBERT, b. October 6, 1731; d. young.
  - ii. ANN, b. February 5, 1732; m. her cousin WARDWELL GREENE<sup>4</sup> (of James<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>) (See Chapter XIV of LaMance<sup>131</sup>).
  - iii. ROBERT, twin, b. March 22, 1734.
  - iv. ANDREW, twin, b. March 22, 1734.
  - v. PERSOLLOE (Priscilla?), b. May 25, 1736.
  - vi. MARY, b. March, 1739.
  - vii. BENJAMITE, b. February 23, 1741/2; m. Sarah.
  - viii. WELTHIAN, daughter of Robert and his second wife Susannah; m. her cousin ROBERT GREENE<sup>4</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>) (See LaMance<sup>131</sup>)
7. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>
8. ENFIELD<sup>3</sup>, m. 1729 Samuel Cook. Children: i. Samuel Cook, ii. Mary Cook.
9. MARY<sup>3</sup>, m. Johnson.

10. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1706; m. 1727 John Andrews.
- i. Anne Andrews; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Weaver; no children.
  - ii. Hannah Andrews; did not marry.
  - iii. Elnathan Andrews; m. JANE GREENE.
  - iv. William Andrews; m. REBECCA GREENE.

11. ANDREW<sup>3</sup>.

(End of John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

\*\*\*\*\*

JAMES<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

JAMES<sup>3</sup> of Maroon Swamp, Coventry, was born August 18, 1685. He married Rebecca Cahoon. His will was proved June 22, 1771. His wife survived him several years, her will being dated June 4, 1782. He gave land near Maroon Swamp to sons, James, Isaac and John. Some references list six or seven children; Townroe<sup>165</sup> lists eleven, all of whom I record here.

1. "Squire" NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 4, 1718/9; d. September 2, 1809;
  - m. 1) Alice Low, daughter of Jane Greene Low (Alice<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>);
  - m. 2) Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
  - i. ALICE (Alcy), daughter of Alice; m. Jonathan Bennett.
  - ii. NATHANIEL, Jr., son of Mary; m. Patience Matteson.
2. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. November 25, 1720 in Warwick; lived in Coventry; m.
  - 1) Mary Allen by whom he had four children; m. 2) HUMILITY GREENE (of Henry<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>) by whom he had two children. (See Huling<sup>129</sup> for more details than given below; also LaMance<sup>131</sup>.)
  - i. INCREASE, b. August 30, 1740; m. Comfort Weaver.
  - ii. THOMAS, b. March 24, 1743-4; m. Sarah Corey.
  - iii. JEDEDIAH, b. April 13, 1747; m. Wait Bates.
  - iv. JONATHAN, b. February 20, 1748; m. Lydia Nichols.
  - v. HENRY, b. July 28, 1754; m. Marcy Corey; Revolutionary soldier.
  - vi. REBEKAH, b. May 22, 1756.
3. WARDWELL<sup>4</sup>(also spelled Wodrel and Wordell), b. January 23, 1723;
  - m. 1748 ANN (NANCY) GREENE (of Robert<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>).
  - i. CATHARINE, b. 1748.
  - ii. EDMOND, b. May 12, 1752/3.
  - iii. ROBERT, b. November 10, 1755.
  - iv. WARDWELL, b. March 27, 1758; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Johnson; moved to Richland, New York. (For descendants see Huling<sup>129</sup> and LaMance<sup>131</sup> page 81)
  - v. \*PHILIP, b. September 2, 1760; m. 1799 Bethana Havens.

\* Huling<sup>129</sup> lists Philip but not Rathbun; LaMance<sup>131</sup> lists Rathbun but not Philip.

- vi. ANNE, b. May 23, 1763.
  - vii. JAMES, b. April 25, 1768; perhaps m. Eunice \_\_\_\_\_ (See Huling<sup>129</sup>)
  - viii. BENJAMITE, b. March 7, 1771.
  - ix. \*RATHBUN, b. 1787; m. 1810 Jane Millard; lived in Otsego, N. Y.
4. Col. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. November 6, 1724 in Warwick; lived in Coventry; m. 1754 Mary Weaver.
- i. MEHITABLE, b. November 12, 1754.
  - ii. MARY, b. June 29, 1756; d. February 11, 1758.
  - iii. ABIGAIL, b. February 22, 1758; m. 1777 in Coventry, Oliver Wickes; had son John Wickes.
  - iv. BENJAMIN (Judge), b. February 17, 1764 in Coventry; m. 1) Sarah Brayton; m. 2) Henrietta \_\_\_\_\_ (For descendants see Huling<sup>129</sup> and LaMance<sup>131</sup> page 81).
  - v. JOSEPH, b. April 10, 1766.
  - vi. JAMES (probably) who m. 1793 in West Greenwich, Genevieve Case.
5. PATIENCE<sup>4</sup>, b. April 7, 1727; m. 1746 Benjamin Andrew of Coventry.
6. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>, b. July 28, 1729 in Warwick; lived in Coventry; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_. Huling<sup>129</sup> and LaMance<sup>131</sup> assign different children to him.
- | <u>According to Huling</u>                           | <u>According to LaMance</u>                                  |
|--|--|
| i. JOB, b. Dec. 19, 1751                             | i. OTHNIEL, who had daughter, LOIS, born 1770.               |
| ii. PHILIP   | ii. CHARLES, who had children: CHARLES, WILLIAM, PAUL ALLEN. |
| iii. WARDWELL, possibly m. 1782 <u>Mary Stephens</u> |  |
| iv. JOHN   |  |
7. ORTHNIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. 1731; had issue: WILLIAM, MARY, and LOUIS. Townroe<sup>165</sup> lists four additional children, not given elsewhere:
8. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1732; m. Elisha Johnson.
9. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1734; m. William Andrews (of Hannah Greene<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>).
10. JANE<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1736; m. Elnathan Andrews (of Hannah Greene<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>).
11. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. 1738; d. 1796; m. 1) Abigail \_\_\_\_\_; m. 2) Elizabeth Nichols. Of this family Townroe<sup>165</sup> offers new information. I quote:

"The ancestry and children of this John Greene were not rightly recorded by several genealogists including Laura LaMance, and Ray Greene Huling. However, starting with a statement by my great aunt Sarah Jane (Maydole) Smith, 'My mother's name was Sylvia Greene, a New England (Rhode Island) woman, but had lived in Otsego County, New York, with a sister after her father died.

' She had a half brother Silas, who was a soldier in the Revolution, and he was wounded on Block Island, Rhode Island. I visited him when I was twelve years old and he showed me the scars which I am proud to remember. He was seventy-four years old, and lived near Oswego', (New York) at Hannibal).

"Published records show John Greene<sup>4</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) born April 15, 1732, wife Abigail and sons DANIEL, born December 19, 1762 and SILAS born March 23, 1765.

"The author has proof that John Greene (father of Daniel born December 19, 1762, and Silas born March 23, 1765) was not the son of Ebenezer, but of his brother, James, and Rebecca (Cahoon) Greene.

"John Greene is mentioned in the wills of both his father, James Greene who died in 1771 and that of his mother, Rebecca (Cahoon) Greene.

"Mr. Ray Greene of Providence, R. I., in letters to the author's mother in 1908 writes: 'My grandfather's name was Daniel Greene, his father was John Greene, who married twice. By his first wife he had another son, Silas. That was all.' There was a large family by the second wife, Ashael, John, Ransom and a number of daughters.'

'John went to Steuben Co. and married. Also, one of the sisters, I think her name was Dowell'.

"I heard my father tell of his Uncle Silas, who lived in New York.

He was a brother of his father. 'Your grandmother that married John Dole came here with John Greene. They drove with a pair of horses.'

"The author (Townroe) visited Ray Greene at the Home of the Aged in Providence, Rhode Island, March 2, 1913, and he stated that 'he remembered well that when a boy that Silvia Greene Madole came from the West on a visit to his home in Coventry, R. I., and knew that she was a half sister of his grandfather.' He could not remember the name of his grandmother. He was, at that time, eighty-three years of age.

"At long last, in 1935, the author contacted Mrs. John B. Moyer of Everett, Washington, and she sent the following record from the notes of her aunt, Miss Francis Baxter, granddaughter of Ransom J. Greene and great granddaughter of the Hon. John Greene.....

"John Greene (called Hon. John Greene) born 1738, probably in Coventry. He was mentioned in bot his Mother's and Father's wills. Hon. John Greene lived in Coventry, he married his second wife Elizabeth Nichols, daughter of Capt. Thomas (of James and Elizabeth (Huling) Nichols) and Welthian (Spencer) Gorton Nichols (widow) in 1774; direct descendant of Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, R. I. John Greene died May 4, 1796 and was buried at Maple Root Church." Their children were: (fifth generation)

ASAHEL, born May 21, 1775, m. Mary, daughter of James Weaver.

JEMINA, born March 16, 1777, m. William Rathbone.

ABIGAIL, born July 22, 1779, m. Jedediah Shaw.

DELIA, born Aug. 21, 1781, m. Nathan Hoxsie.

LILA, born February 25, 1784, m. Hoxsie.  
 SILVY, born February 5, 1787.  
 JOHN J., born June 10, 1789; emigrated to New York State  
 RANSOM JASON, born November 26, 1792; m. Susan Barton Gorton  
 in 1823. Their daughter, JULIA ANN EMELINE GREEN, born  
 January 2, 1835; m. Henry Baxter.

Frederick Townroe<sup>165</sup> was able to confirm the above by means of a  
 Greene Family Bible which was the property of Salley G. Hoxsie (1819).

(End of James<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

\*\*\*\*\*

JOHN<sup>3</sup>, (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

JOHN<sup>3</sup>, known as Wealthy John, was born April 9, 1688, in East Green-  
 wich. He married 1) Ann (Nancy) Hill, November 30, 1713, who was the  
 mother of his eleven children. He married 2) Mary. He died probably  
 in 1756 as his will was proved November 6, 1756. Three good references on  
 this family are Myron Greene<sup>121</sup>, LaMance<sup>131</sup>, and Mary Green<sup>158</sup>.

1. ANN<sup>4</sup>, b. December 1, 1714; m. March 22, 1733 John Nichols, Jr.
  - i. Enfield Nichols, b. March 4, 1734
  - ii. Job Nichols, m. Susanna King (For descendants see LaMance<sup>131</sup>)
  - iii. Ann Nichols.
2. ENFIELD<sup>4</sup>, b. March 31, 1716; d. before 1756; m. March 3, 1738  
James Matteson.
  - i. Uriah Matteson, b. Jan. 23, 1739.
  - ii. Silas Matteson, b. Dec. 10, 1740.
  - iii. Ann Matteson, b. February 8, 1742.
  - iv. Enfield Matteson, b. September 23, 1750.
3. SILAS<sup>4</sup>, b. September 29, 1717 in East Greenwich; m. about 1743 his  
 second cousin, HUMILITY GREENE (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>); received  
 West Greenwich lot from father; d. March 15, 1752.
  - i. OBEDIAH, b. February 8, 1744.
  - ii. ANNE, b. August 16, 1745; m. January 24, 1768 Joseph King.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1746.
  - iv. MARGARET, b. March 20, \_\_\_\_\_.
  - v. HENRY, b. May 21, 1747; d. February 1748/9.
  - vi. MARY, b. March 17, 1751; perhaps m. Rufus Collins in 1771.
4. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. January 31, 1719; m. January 14, 1741 Bartholemew Johnson.
5. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. September 23, 1720; d. young.

6. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 31, 1722 in East Greenwich; m. 1745 Ruth Matteson; received West Greenwich lot from father.
- i. ELIZABETH, b. August 20, 1746.
  - ii. CALEB, b. July 8, 1748; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_; lived in East Greenwich.
  - iii. LUCY, b. June 28, 1750; m. 1767 Stephen Briggs.
  - iv. SILAS, b. July 26, 1752.
  - v. FEAR, b. October 2, 1754. (daughter)
  - vi. JOHN, b. December 17, 1756; m. Catherine \_\_\_\_\_.
  - vii. CLARKE, b. January 31, 1759 (Could this be the Clarke Greene who married Mehitable Reynolds?)
7. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>, b. January 27, 1724; m. September 1743 Henry Matteson.
- i. Rhoda Matteson
  - ii. Caleb Matteson, b. September 2, 1751.
  - iii. Joshua Matteson, b. August 17, 1753.
  - iv. Fear Matteson.
  - v. James Matteson, b. July 20, 1757.
  - vi. Henry Matteson, b. June 18, 1760.
8. TIMOTHY (Elder)<sup>4</sup>, b. June 14, 1725; d. 1780; m. July 22, 1751 Mrs. Silence (Rowland) Burlingame; resided mostly in Coventry; first pastor of Maple Root Six Principle Baptist Church. (See references 131 and 158 for more on descendants than listed below.)
- i. PELEG, b. April 1752; m. 1779 Freelove Crawford.
  - ii. ENFIELD, b. May 15, 1754; m. Stephen Baker.
  - iii. HULDAH, b. December 21, 1757; m. 1789 Caleb Wood of Coventry.
  - iv. LEVI, b. June 6, 1759; m. Asenath Robinson; 11 children.
  - v. MARY (Molly), b. May 5, 1760; m. 1) Jonathan Joice; m. 2) Obed Harvey.
  - vi. SILENCE, b. April 14, 1762; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Martin.
  - vii. ROWLAND, b. April 12, 1766. Had sons LESTER and GEORGE.
  - viii. ELIZABETH, b. May 9, 1768; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Fisk.
9. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. May 29, 1727; m. perhaps Hannah Weaver.
10. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>, b. July 17, 1729; m. December 21, 1747 probably John Weeks (Wicks)?
11. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 9, 1731; m. 1) September 24, 1756 Huldah Bowen of Westerly; m. 2) Ruth \_\_\_\_\_; of East Greenwich and after 1762 of Coventry. (See reference 121 for more on descendants than listed below.)
- i. ESTHER, b. July 25, 1756.
  - ii. BOWEN, b. August 3, 1758; Revolutionary soldier.
  - iii. CHAFFEE, b. June 9, 1760; Revolutionary soldier.
  - iv. JABEZ, b. December 14, 1762; d. September 19, 1804; m. Abigail Wilcox in 1784; Revolutionary soldier; moved to Scipio, New York in 1798. At least 9 children.
  - v. DANIEL, b. October 24, 1765.
  - vi. NATHAN, b. March 4, 1768.
  - vii. HULDAH (by second wife Ruth), b. May 2, 1774.
- (End of John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

Of EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> of Coventry I know very little beyond that recorded by LaMance.<sup>131</sup> His wife may have been named Pierce. His children are recorded both in Warwick and in Coventry. There has been confusion in assigning to him the John, Jane and Rebecca whom we have assigned - on the basis of most agreement - as children of his older brother James<sup>3</sup>. All writers assign these children to him:

1. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. February 13, 1737; m. perhaps Betsey Briggs.
  - i. WELTHIAN, b. 1791/2.
  - ii. EBENEZER, m. Sally Ann Vickery; five children.
2. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>, b. April 14, 1739 in Warwick; m. his cousin WELTHIAN GREENE (of Robert<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>).
  - i. PELEG, b. June 5, 1762.
  - ii. MARY, b. July 23, 1764.
  - iii. AUDREY, b. November 1, 1766.
  - iv. STEPHEN C., b. April 11, 1768.
  - v. JOB, b. June 15, 17  ; m. Ann Brown; had daughter HARRIET CAROLINE GREENE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1819.
3. ENFIELD<sup>4</sup>, b. June 25, 1742. (son)
4. ELISHA<sup>4</sup>, b. March 24, 1745; m. Mrs. Priscilla Matteson.
  - i. JOSEPH, b. June 23, 1776.
5. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 6, 1748; Revolutionary soldier; d. after 1835.
  - i. SENECA (probably), b. November 14, 1782.
  - ii. FREELOVE, b. 1792; d. by drowning 1839.
  - iii. AUGUSTUS (probably), m. 1806 Mary Andrews.
  - iv. STEPHEN (probably), m. 1816 Mary Darish.
6. OLIVE<sup>4</sup>, b. July 1, 1751; m. Samuel Pierce. (For descendants see reference 131, pp. 160-174.)
7. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 29, 1755.

(End of Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>)

\*\*\*\*\*



Major Genealogical References for John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>

Bibliography  
Number \*

- 104 Austin, John Osborne. Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 86. Will of John<sup>2</sup> and list of ten children.
- 121 Greene, Myron W., "Jabez Green and His Descendants." This line covers John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Lt. John<sup>2</sup>, Wealthy John<sup>3</sup>, Nathan<sup>4</sup>, Jabez<sup>5</sup>, and later descendants of Jabez<sup>5</sup>.
- 129 Huling, Ray Greene, "The Greenes of Quidnessett." This traces a number of families descended from John<sup>2</sup> through more than five generations.
- 131 LaMance, Lora A. The Greene Family and Its Branches, pp. 74-111. Five chapters of this book chronicle the history of John's<sup>2</sup> descendants. Detailed discussion of the Wardwell tradition.
- 142 Virkus, F. A. Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy. Vol. I, page 280. Line of Myron Wesley Greene, descendant of John of Quidnessett through his son John<sup>2</sup>.
- 158 Green, Mary S. History of Levi Greene. This genealogy begins with Timothy Greene<sup>4</sup>, of Wealthy John<sup>3</sup>, Lt. John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>. Timothy's son, Levi<sup>5</sup>, was a Revolutionary Patriot who settled after the Revolution in New York State. This book records his descendants.
- 165 Townroe, Frederick Rathbun, "Greene Family of Quidnessett." This is an important reference for those interested in the line of John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Lt. John<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Honorable John<sup>4</sup>, and their descendants. He records children born to James<sup>3</sup> not recorded elsewhere. He clears the record on John<sup>4</sup> which, he states, was incorrectly recorded by Huling and LaMance. He proves his record with notations from the old Greene family bible which came into his possession in 1948. This typed manuscript is available in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts.

---

\* Bibliography Number refers to number assigned to reference in the bibliography sections at rear of book and supplement, where complete reference is given.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S7 - S19

page S12 ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> b.<sup>3</sup> about 1732 is listed both as the daughter of JAMES<sup>3</sup>  
page S14 and of USAL<sup>3</sup>. I do not know which is correct.

DANIEL GREENE<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)

DANIEL<sup>2</sup> was born about 1647, at North Kingstown. He married Rebecca Barrow at Newport on July 16, 1689. (She may have been his second wife.) He had seven children (see Chart II).

With his brother Henry, he became a freeman of Rhode Island colony May 20, 1671, the day of the great compromise over the twelve-year land suit of Cuidnessett. August 1676 he testified against Awasawin, at a court martial at Newport. July 29, 1679 he was one of those who signed the petition to the King, seeking to end the disputes between Rhode Island and Connecticut in regard to jurisdiction of home lands.

In 1682 his father deeded to him and his brother James land in Quidnessett (at Allen's Harbor) in return for thirty shillings a year to be paid by each son so long as either parent lived. This land was bounded partly by land of his brother John. It is said to have been about 120 acres. In 1698 he was juryman. May 4, 1700 he was summoned by the Assembly, on charge of being engaged in a riot (along with brother Edward).

His will was proved January 9, 1730, with son Daniel as executor. He made provision for wife Rebecca and for son Peleg. To son Daniel he willed farm and dwelling house. To son Jonathan L50, bed, etc. To daughter Rebecca 5s. To daughter Rachel L5. To son Daniel, rest of estate. Inventory was L107, viz: cows, sheep, lambs, pigs, spinning wheel, etc.

About 1900 the rough and discolored headstones of Daniel and Rebecca Greene were still standing near Allen's Harbor in Rhode Island.

Recently, contact was made with Mr. Harley Taft Green of Green Bay, Wisconsin, who is descended from the son Peleg<sup>3</sup>. He is compiling a history of this branch of the family. I am indebted to him for the information on Peleg's descendants who migrated to Michigan and Wisconsin (descendants of William<sup>6</sup>, Peleg<sup>5</sup>, Peleg<sup>4</sup>, Peleg<sup>3</sup>, Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>). This genealogy is included in Appendix G.

Chart II lists descendants for five generations (so far as is known) of the children of Daniel<sup>2</sup>.

Major Genealogical References for Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>

Bibliography  
Number\*

- 104 Austin, John Osborne. Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island,  
page 87.
- 129 Huling, Ray Greene, "The Greenes of Quidnessett," pp. 144, 165-167.
- 131 LaMance, Lora A. The Greene Family and Its Branches,  
Chapter XIX, pp. 112-115.

---

\*Bibliography Number refers to number assigned to reference in the bibliography sections at rear of book and supplement, where complete reference is given.

CHART II

Family and Descendants of DANIEL GREENE<sup>2</sup> (John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

First Generation: JOHN Greene<sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett = m. Joan \_\_\_\_\_

Second Generation: DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, 1647-1730 = m. Rebecca Barrow

Third Generation	Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Ref.*
I PELEG <sup>3</sup> b. 1690 - m. Mary Pierce  may have m.2 Dinah and had children →	1. ELISHA <sup>4</sup> 2. LIDYE <sup>4</sup> 3. PELEG <sup>4</sup> m. Phebe Dyer 4. MARY <sup>4</sup> 5. PHEBE <sup>4</sup> (twin) 6. (twin) ANN <sup>4</sup> 7. HOPE <sup>4</sup> b. 1725 8. RACHEL <sup>4</sup> b. 1726 9. ANN <sup>4</sup> b. 1728	→ i. PELEG <sup>5</sup> - see Appendix G	
II DANIEL <sup>3</sup> 1692-1770 about m. Catherine Greene, his cousin (Benj <sup>2</sup> , John <sup>1</sup> )  m. 2 Mary Ralph	1. BENJAMIN <sup>4</sup> 1722-1760 m. Anne Utter 2. JOSHUA <sup>4</sup> , b. 1722 m. Dina Carpenter  m. 2) Mrs. Alice (Tripp) Potter and had →	i. CATHERINE <sup>5</sup>  i. MARY <sup>5</sup> ii. CATHERINE <sup>5</sup> iii. ABIGAIL <sup>5</sup> iv. DANIEL <sup>5</sup> v. ELIZABETH <sup>5</sup> vi. FONES <sup>5</sup> , b. 1761 vii. SUSANNAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1763 viii. JOSHUA <sup>5</sup> , b. 1772	
	3. JOHN <sup>4</sup> (or Jonathan) d. 1802 m.1 _____ m.2 Sarah Spink	i. RUTH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1759 m. Andrew Huling ii. HANNAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1760 m. Peleg Spencer iii. SARAH <sup>5</sup> , m. Augustus Huling iv. PATIENCE <sup>5</sup> , m. _____ Kenyon v. JOHN, Jr. <sup>5</sup> , b. 1772** m. Waity Kenyon	129    129
III REBECCA <sup>3</sup> , b. 1696	No further record		
IV RACHEL <sup>3</sup> , b. 1698 m. Philip Aylesworth	1. JOB AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> 2. PHILIP AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> 3. SARAH AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> 4. PHEBE AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> 5. ELIZABETH AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> 6. MARTHA AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> 7. Capt. ARTHUR AYLESWORTH <sup>4</sup> →	9 children →	131
V. SARAH <sup>3</sup> - died young?			
VI _____ - died young			
VII JONATHAN <sup>3</sup> 1705-1739 m. Susanna Buers	1. EBENEZER <sup>4</sup> (probably) b. 1738		131

\* Consult reference of this number in bibliography for more on this person and descendants.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S21 - S23

Supplement to  
Chapter III

HENRY GREENE<sup>2</sup>  
of

MONMOUTH, NEW JERSEY and NEWPORT, RHODE ISLAND  
and  
HIS DESCENDANTS

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S21 - S23



Supplement to  
Chapter III

HENRY GREENE<sup>2</sup>  
of

MONMOUTH, NEW JERSEY and NEWPORT, RHODE ISLAND  
and  
HIS DESCENDANTS



THE "NEWPORT" GREENES  
Descendants of Henry<sup>2</sup>

Various searchers have not been able to agree on the history of this Newport, Rhode Island, branch of the family. Were they descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett or a separate branch? If descendants of John of Quidnessett, through which son? After puzzling over the accounts of various writers with their validations from official records and finally making contact with descendants now living in New Jersey, I am excited to believe I have finally put the puzzle together into a recognizable picture; although admittedly there are still a few pieces missing and a few which fit not too snugly into the whole. The evidence is strong that the Newport and the Quidnessett Greenes were the same family and were descended from Henry<sup>2</sup>. I shall go into considerable detail in the attempt to make this as clear as the evidence now suggests.

First, let me define the areas with which we are here concerned. The Rhode Island Greenes have been divided into three primary branches, and will be referred to as follows:

Warwick Greenes: Founded by John Greene, Surgeon, who settled first in Salem, Mass. He followed Roger Williams to Providence, Rhode Island. His family settled at Providence, Pawtuxet, Shawomet (renamed Warwick). In controversies he sided with Samuel Gorton, Randall Holden, John Warner. General Nathaniel Greene descended from this line.

Quidnessett (or Kingstown) Greenes: Founded by John Greene who was associated with Richard Smith in the trading post at Quidnessett in 1636. His family settled in Narragansett in the area of North Kingstown, Wickford, Greenwich, and Coventry.

Newport Greenes: Originally they were considered to be a separate line but now it appears they are a part of the Quidnessett Greenes. This branch lived on the island section of Rhode Island, including Newport, Aquidneck, Green End, Middletown, and Portsmouth.

Two primary geographical areas are involved, whose early history is important - the Newport area of Rhode Island and the Monmouth County area of New Jersey.

Newport, Rhode Island

Newport was founded in 1639 by John Clarke, William Coddington and other Antinomians, who were driven out of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, but first settled at Portsmouth on the northern end of the island in 1638. In 1640 Portsmouth and Newport united and elected Coddington as governor. In 1644 the two towns with Providence formed a government under a parliamentary charter. In 1647 Warwick was included and the lands in Narragansett

where the Smith trading post was located, were put under the jurisdiction of Newport. The southern towns formed a separate government in 1651. They were reunited in 1654, and a liberal charter was obtained in 1663 from King Charles II.

Between 1739 and 1760 great fortunes were made in the "triangular trade" with Africa and the Barbados, in which rum from Newport was exchanged for Slaves in Africa, who were exchanged for sugar and molasses in the Barbados, which were brought back to Newport to be made into more rum. In 1770 Newport's foreign trade was greater than that of New York, but it was entirely destroyed by the Revolution, when the town was in the hands of the British from December 1776 to October 25, 1779. After the evacuation of the British, it was occupied by French troops under Rochambeau, and in 1780-81 was a station of the French fleet. Newport was chartered as a city in 1784; resumed the town form of government in 1787; was again chartered as a city in 1853. Until 1900 it was one of the capitals of Rhode Island.

During the Revolutionary War the vital records of Newport were carried off by the British when they left Newport, October 25, 1779, and the transport in which they were placed was sunk at Hell Gate, near New York City. The vessel was raised in December 1782 and the books and documents were returned to Newport. The papers were stored in the old granary building that now serves as the Newport Town Hall, where they remained without examination for many years. Thus neglected, the records became ruined by salt water and attempts to restore the writing by the use of chemicals rendered parts of the books almost illegible. Thus valuable historical and genealogical information was lost forever.<sup>163</sup> The library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society has in its collection a handwritten manuscript which resulted from an attempt to copy these water-damaged records. This states about half of the thirty volumes were legible when copied about 1853.<sup>349</sup> The loss of these Newport records accounts for some of the difficulties in tracing these early Greene generations (as well as the loss through fire in 1875 of many of the vital records of North Kingstown).

Thus far, we have the following pertinent information (noted in this supplement or in the original text): Our John Greene was associated with Richard Smith in a trading post at Quidnessett about 1637. When Newport was organized under a charter in 1647, the lands including the trading post were put under the jurisdiction of Newport. Richard Smith is mentioned as of the Newport Society about 1650. He also maintained a trading post among the Dutch on Long Island, and possibly elsewhere. The Rhode Island government met alternately in four different towns, one of which was Newport. The residents used the waterways in preference to land paths for travel, as they were safer from Indian attacks. Obviously, therefore, our John Greene,

who was engaged in trading, and his family did have contact with Newport as well as with the trading post at Quidnessett.

Smith's land holdings surrounding the trading post were nine miles long and three miles wide, so that when his associate, John Greene, decided to purchase land, it is logical to assume that he might select acreage in the more settled area around Newport than the wilderness beyond Smith's holdings in Quidnessett. We therefore assume it was our John Greene of Quidnessett who, in 1647, purchased twenty-two acres of land at Green End from David Greenman and his brother Edward (see page 18 of this genealogy). We know that in 1651 he purchased a hundred acres of land in Narragansett (Quidnessett) but did not build on this land until 1661.

#### Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey\*

In 1609 the "Half Moon," tiny craft of Captain Henry Hudson, landed inside Sandy Hook, Monmouth County. His log-keeper described this as "a very good land to fall in with and a pleasant place to see." Until 1664 the Dutch claimed this entire region and settled some of the land. However, they lost control of it when the English, by armed force, pressed their prior claims and forced the Dutch governor, Peter Stuyvesant, to surrender. The following year the entire state of New Jersey was included in territory conveyed by King Charles II of England to his brother James, Duke of York, who, in turn, granted that part lying between the Hudson and Delaware rivers, to Lords John Berkeley and George Careret.

Many of the same men who were active in founding Middletown and Newport in Rhode Island were equally active in the founding of Monmouth County, New Jersey. We read such family names as Carr, Clarke, Coggeshall, Gould, Holmes, Reape, Wardell, and others. We read that these were primarily men of education, of "birth and breeding," in the old world as well as in the new. Their sons, born to the life of the frontier or the seas, had not their educational advantages, but were fully imbued with their faith. Such as these were the early settlers of old Monmouth.

In July of 1676 the state was divided by the line from the east side of Little Egg Harbor to the most northerly point of boundary on the Delaware, thus creating the territories of West Jersey and East Jersey. In 1683 the latter was divided into four counties: Bergen, Essex, Middlesex, and Monmouth.

---

\* Much of the historical account has been taken from:

- 1) Township of Ocean, Monmouth County, N. J., Commemorative Book, published 1949;
- 2) The New Jersey Coast in Three Centuries. William Nelson, Editor. Vol. II, Lewis Publishing Company, 1902.

The first subdivision of Monmouth County occurred in October 1693, when the townships of Middletown, Shrewsbury, and Freehold were created. Shrewsbury then was composed of the present townships of Howell, Wall, Eatontown, Ocean, Neptune, a part of Atlantic, and all of Ocean County.

At least three men\* by the name of Green(e) settled in New Jersey during the Colonial period:

- 1) WILLIAM GREENE settled in Ewing Township near Trenton, New Jersey, about 1700. He married Joanna Reeder. He purchased 345 acres of land of Daniel Caxe in 1712.
- 2) THOMAS GREEN settled in Rancocas, New Jersey. He was the son of Arthur Green of Bug Brook Parish, Northampton, England. He had a son JOHN and a daughter ELIZABETH.
- 3) HENRY GREENE of Newport, Rhode Island, settled in Shrewsbury. This is the family traced in this supplement.

It is possible that a comparison of the genealogies of these New Jersey families might yield answers to some of the unresolved questions related to the Newport branch and the traditions surrounding the Usal Wardell Greene family of Coventry, Rhode Island. Perhaps some other interested researcher will undertake this task.

I was able to make contact with two families now living in New Jersey who are descended from Henry Greene<sup>2</sup>, the Alfred Vernon Greene family of Wanamassa and Mrs. Helen Holmquist of Brielle. The account which follows is a compilation of the information which they sent me, augmented by the genealogy prepared by Bates.<sup>106</sup>

---

\* A genealogy on the Family of Ezra Green states that "Tradition says that early in 1700 three brothers came over from England, one settling in New Jersey, one in Pennsylvania and Ezra's father in Connecticut." The same reference includes a letter dated 1885, written by B. W. Green, stating "It is recorded April 12, 1632, John Green, Jacob and Joseph came." However, the letter does not indicate where these brothers settled.<sup>153</sup>

HENRY<sup>2</sup> (John Greene<sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett)

HENRY<sup>2</sup> was the fourth child born to John Greene of Quidnessett. He was born about 1650 and died about 1694 (at about age 44). About 1680 he went to New Jersey. Some of his children/grandchildren returned to Rhode Island and settled in the area of Newport, Portsmouth, and Green End.

Henry took the oath of allegiance to King and Colony (Rhode Island) on May 20, 1671, with other inhabitants of Quidnessett, this oath being related to the Atherton land controversy (see "Quidnessett" on page 19 of genealogy). May 6, 1673 he took the freeman's oath. These two incidents indicate that he must have owned land in Narragansett and that it probably was part of the Northern Purchase made by Major Atherton and Company. Bates<sup>106</sup> suggests he was given a portion of this land by his father, John Greene of Quidnessett. I quote:

This "probably completes the deed found in the early records of North Kingstown, part of which was completely obliterated. This deed reads, James Greene to George Wightmen, Sr., of Rochester, all the tract of land in Rochester, being half a share in the Northern Purchase which was made by Major Atherton and Company, and by them granted to John Greene of Newport, husbandman, and by him passed over unto - line obliterated - probably should read passed over to his son Henry Greene - 'and by him passed over unto Benjamin Greene his brother, and from said Benjamin, passed over and conveyed unto James Greene his brother, 18 3/4 acres, bounded in part by Edward Greene his brother.' February 15, 1695-6."

We already have noted elsewhere that John Green of Quidnessett gave 60 acres of land near Allen's Harbor (Narragansett) to Daniel and 80 acres to James. Benjamin and John also owned adjoining land. It is, therefore, logical to suppose that Henry also had received a grant of a portion of this land from his father.

Henry married Sarah Greenman of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, before October 20, 1670. She was the daughter of John Greenman who had received a grant of five acres of land by Portsmouth townsmen about February 1643, and who had died soon after. In his will he referred to her as "Sarah, wife of Henry Greene of Narragansett." Her mother then married Ralph Cowland and the town allowed him the use of John Greenman's land. October 20, 1670 Ralph Cowland gave to "Sarah Greene, wife of said Henry Greene, five acres of land in Portsmouth of which she is already possessed and twenty acres of land adjoining these five acres which were at first laid out therewith."<sup>106</sup>

In 1680 Henry (mentioned as "late of Aquedneset and now of Gearsey") and his wife Sarah leased this land to Latham Clarke. About the same time, Henry purchased 280 acres of land at Monmouth, New Jersey. Sarah Reape of Shrewsbury, widow of William Reape, formerly of Newport, held a mortgage on this land which she sold to Abiah Edwards May 15, 1684, it being described then as "240 acres of land surveyed for Henry Green in 2 lots, one in Shrewsbury and the other 7 acres near Goose Neck." The latter probably was salt meadow.

These transactions show that this Henry Greene was both of the Narragansett family and of the Newport Greenes. It further shows that the Greenes of New Jersey were related both to the Greenes of Newport and Quidnessett.

We have a record of only one child born to Henry and Sarah, a son named JOHN<sup>3</sup>. However, the will of this son mentions cousins in East Jersey. Perhaps the information may exist somewhere in the vital records in New Jersey (which we have not investigated first hand).

Further evidence of other children born to Henry<sup>2</sup> is suggested by the tradition reported by Louise Prosser Bates<sup>106</sup> which is reproduced here, together with some comments to assist the reader in relating this tradition to the information presented here.

---

#### JOHN GREENE OF NEWPORT AND NARRAGANSETT\*

Among the papers collected by Gen. George S. Greene, while compiling the history and genealogy of the family of Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, is the following communication sent to him March 3, 1876, by Hon. John Caleb Greene of Troy, N.Y., a copy of which is deposited with the Root Manuscript Collection at the Rhode Island Historical Society in Providence:

##### THE TRADITION

"The Greenes of Greenend, Middletown, formerly Newport, R.I."

"It has been handed down for several generations, that shortly after the Pequot War (1637), no other date being given, three brothers, William Green or Greene, John and another whose name has not been preserved, emigrated from England, and in the course of a few years located themselves as follows:-"

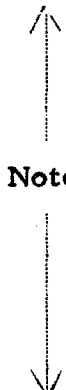
"William on a farm about two miles from Newport, R.I., on what is now and has been since 1740 the town of Middletown."

"John (?) went to New Jersey and was one of the first settlers in Shrewsbury."

"The third settled in Washington County, Rhode Island, and from that time seems to have been lost to the 'Greenend' family, a reason for which may appear from a circumstance about to be mentioned."



Could this be man I have listed as Will<sup>m4</sup> (of John<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>)?



Note

"William, farmer of 'Greenend', Middletown, Baptist, died childless. He had adopted as his heir apparent a nephew from the Narragansett Country who resided with him. William went home to England on a visit, leaving his wife and property in the care of said nephew. William's visit, having been extended beyond expectation, the nephew abused his trust, assumed the ownership of the property and opened the house as a tavern under the name of 'Greene's Inn', which by a common corruption became 'Greenend', a locality well known to Newport people, the neighborhood being known by that name to this day. On the return of William, he dismissed his malapert nephew and sent to New Jersey for a son of his brother there."

"I tell the tale as it was told to me, but I think one generation has been skipped and that this John must have been a grandson of the New Jersey settler."

"This nephew, named John, came to Rhode Island, and William devised to him his farm in strict entail and died soon after."

"It is easy to account for the estrangement between the 'Greenend' family and the 'Narragansett' family if we accept the story of the nephews."

I have him recorded as John<sup>3</sup> (Henry<sup>2</sup>)

"John<sup>1</sup> the farmer, born in New Jersey, died at Greenend, Baptist. All dates as to this one are merely approximate and I think mere guesswork. He married Sarah Peckham and begat sons and daughters. Of these I have the names of but few."

These are fourth generation on Chart III

"John<sup>2</sup>, born about 1690; Henry<sup>2</sup>, who went to New Jersey, remained there and inherited the New Jersey homestead; William<sup>2</sup>, who married and settled in Portsmouth, R.I.; Sarah<sup>2</sup>, who married Peleg Rogers."

"John<sup>2</sup> Greene, born about 1690, farmer at 'Greenend,' died there about 1750, m. 1722 Marcy (Mary?) Weeden, who was born in the last decade of the 17th century and died in 1775."

"Several children I know nothing of, but two who are both my lineal ancestors were John<sup>3</sup>, b. 1729, and Thomas, b. 1731."

"John<sup>3</sup>, born at Greenend in 1729, was a farmer and died in Florida, Montgomery County, New York, in 1812. He inherited the farm and married, in 1757, Catherine Carr, daughter of Daniel. She was born in 1731. They had fourteen children. She also died in 1812 at Florida, N.Y."

"John<sup>4</sup>, their eldest son, was born in 1758. After the Revolution, John<sup>3</sup> and his eldest son John<sup>4</sup> broke the entail of the Greenend farm and sold it and they removed about 1792 to Greenfield, Saratoga County, N.Y., and from there to Montgomery County, N.Y., where they both died. The farm is still in the possession of their descendants (i.e., 1876)." Thus runs the tradition.....

It may be well to point out that the name of the original settler at Greenend farm was John Greene, not William.\*

\*Quoted from: Louise Prosser Bates, "John Greene of Newport and Narragansett," Collections of Rhode Island Historical Society, Vol. XI(1918), pp. 69-71.

An unsolved problem. I am unable to connect any of the existing Rhode Island Greene genealogies with the Mary Jefferay, born 1642, who married a John Green of N. This "N" could refer to Newport or to Narragansett. She was too young to have been the wife of John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup> (whose wife at time of his death was identified as Joan). She was too old to have been the wife of John<sup>3</sup>, the son of Henry and Sarah. We do know her father, William Jefferay, was one of the earliest settlers in Rhode Island, as he is recorded in Weymouth with Reverend William Blackstone in 1623. Also, a Francis Jefferay owned land adjacent to the Greene holdings in Shrewsbury, New Jersey. This Mary Jefferay Greene's husband is said to have died in 1722.

Except for the record that John<sup>2</sup> (of John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>) died in 1729, I would suggest the possibility that he had been her husband. She was born in 1642 and was still alive in 1674, but could have been dead before 1684 when John<sup>2</sup> of Coventry married Abigail Wardwell. Although John<sup>2</sup> is listed as born in 1651, LaMance<sup>131</sup> believed he must have been born about 1645 in order to have owned land in 1666 (been 21 years of age). If the latter were true he could have had a wife born in 1642. Also, he "went to New York." At that time New Jersey was part of the Dutch possessions and this could have referred to land there where the Jefferays were landowners. But all this adds up to too many "ifs".

A source of possible error. If the tradition reported by Caleb Greene (reproduced on pages S30-31) is correct, then there were at least two John Greenes (cousins) of the same generation in the Newport area at about the same time who both lived on the same property (on invitation of their uncle) within a short period of time. No wonder researchers have not agreed on which reported events and transactions belong to which John! Indeed, I am not entirely confident that the record as I have now organized it is 100% accurate, but the "pieces" here presented do appear to fit together properly.

A violent family quarrel is mentioned by three writers besides Bates<sup>106</sup> (noted on pages 26-27 of genealogy). This may account for some "clouding" of the facts and relationships for these early generations.

CHART III

Family and Descendants of JOHN GREENE<sup>3</sup> (Henry<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

First Generation: JOHN<sup>1</sup> Greene of Quidnessett = m. Joan

Second Generation: HENRY<sup>2</sup>, 1650-1694 = m. Sarah Greenman, d. about 1694

Third Generation: JOHN<sup>3</sup>, d. 1740 = m. 1) Sarah Peckhar  
 m. 2) Sarah Parrott

Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Sixth Generation	Ref.*
I JOHN <sup>4</sup> 1693-1753 m. Mary Clarke Weeden	1. JOHN <sup>5</sup> , 1729-1812 m. Catherine Carr 2. THOMAS <sup>5</sup> , b. 1731	i. JOHN <sup>6</sup> , b. 1753 (13 other children)	106
II SARAH <sup>4</sup> , b. 1695 m. Peleg Rogers	1. GREENE ROGERS <sup>5</sup> (Both brothers received land from grandfather, John Greene, John's being that on which Middletown Town Hall was built) 2. JOHN ROGERS <sup>5</sup>		
III HENRY <sup>4</sup> b. 1700-d. 1769+ (about) m. Rebecca _____	1. HENRY <sup>5</sup> , d. 1778 m. Catherine Wall 2. WILLIAM <sup>5</sup> , 1739-1802 m. 1) Ann _____ m. 2) Mary Jackson	Henry <sup>5</sup> had no heirs i. Major HENRY <sup>6</sup> , 1770-1810 m. 2) Mary Stillwell 605 ii. ELIE <sup>6</sup> (or JACOB <sup>6</sup> ?) iii. RACHEL <sup>6</sup> m. Elisha West? iv. MARY <sup>6</sup> v. CATHERINE <sup>6</sup>	
	3. JOHN d. 1796	i. ELIZABETH <sup>6</sup> 159 m. Uriah Cooper ii. JOHN <sup>6</sup> , d. 1856 3 children (see pg. S40) iii. NANCY <sup>6</sup> iv. LIDIA <sup>6</sup> v. ZEELPHEY <sup>6</sup> d.w.i. vi. HENRY <sup>6</sup> , 1791-4 - 1847 (See Chart IV) vii. REBEKAH <sup>6</sup> m. Robert Morris	
	4. JAMES <sup>5</sup> (Jeams) Maj. Gen. 1750-1811 m. Ann Throckmorton	i. WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> 1775-1812 (see pp. S52 & Chart V) ii. Dr. JAMES <sup>6</sup> (see pp. S50-51) iii. EMELINE <sup>6</sup>	
	5. SARAH <sup>5</sup> m. Joseph Cook 6. RACHEL <sup>5</sup> m. Vincent White 7. REBECCA <sup>5</sup> 8. ELIZABETH <sup>5</sup> 9. MARY <sup>5</sup> , m. Wm. Perce	i. HANNAH WHITE <sup>6</sup> , d. 1825, ag. 63	
	10. CHARITY <sup>5</sup> m. Thomas White	i. MARGARET WHITE <sup>6</sup> m. James Stillwell	
IV WILLIAM <sup>4</sup> , b. 1707 m. Mary Barker	d.w.i.		
V MARY <sup>4</sup> , b. 1715 buried in Newport			

\*Consult reference of this number in bibliography for more on this person and descendants.

JOHN<sup>3</sup> (Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

The death of Henry<sup>2</sup> and Sarah Greene of Shrewsbury must have occurred about 1694, since it was in April of that year that their son JOHN<sup>3</sup> was admitted a freeman of Newport and in the division of Newport lands received a small piece as one of the proprietors or owners. Again I quote Bates<sup>106</sup>:

"In Portsmouth, March 23, 1694, the townsmen ordered that there be laid out to John of Newport eight acres of land in Portsmouth, that belonged to his freehold, which had formerly been laid out to Ralph Cowland, deceased, and given by said Cowland unto Sarah Greene, mother, unto the said John Greene by the town of Portsmouth, to be laid out according to the judgment of the surveyor and those appointed to help him. John Greene paid his assessment for this land March 6, 1704-5."

March 17, 1705 a John Greene and his wife Mary sold William Sanford eight acres of land. It has been assumed that this was the above John<sup>3</sup> but there is a problem of "wife Mary" as this John<sup>3</sup> is known to have had two wives, both named Sarah (Sarah Peckham and Sarah Parrott). This same transaction also has been assigned to a John Greene and wife Mary Jeffries.

On March 11, 1711 John Greene of Green End Township, Newport, sold to William Collins, eighteen acres at Newport. As this land was entailed, John Greene gave to the said Collins a warrantee deed promising that as the land was supposed to be entailed, if Collins was molested in the ownership of it, he might enter on another piece of eight acres owned by said Greene in Newport, bounded on the north on Henry Brightman, south on William Weeden, east on a highway, west on grantor.

September 22, 1716 John Green of Newport, Rhode Island, bought of Stephen Colver sixty acres of land in Shrewsbury, New Jersey, upon Whail Pond brook, bounded by land of Francis Jeffreys, deceased.

On March 12, 1721, John<sup>3</sup> sold to his son-in-law, Peleg Rogers of Newport, who had married his daughter Sarah<sup>4</sup>, one acre of land, in Newport, lying and being on the east end of grantor's homestead farm, where he dwells, bounded east on Henry Brightman, south on a highway, west on the donor, north on Henry Brightman. (Note similarity with 1711 transaction.) Later, he gave land also to Sarah's two sons.

February 20, 1722 John and his wife, Sarah, sold to Giles Slocum 30 1/2 acres and 35 rods in Portsmouth.

We know John<sup>3</sup> married at least twice: 1) Sarah Peckham, who died in 1722; 2) Sarah Parrott of Falmouth (Portland), Maine, whom he married

in 1738. He and Sarah deeded her half share in a lot at Falmouth to Phineas Jones, in which it is recited that she was the daughter of John Parrott. (If the land transaction of 1705 was his, then he must also have had a third wife name Mary, who would have been his first wife and mother of some of his children, since she would have been alive in 1705. Bates<sup>106</sup> suggests she was Mary Holmes, born about 1677 and died before 1712, but I have found nothing to substantiate this.)

John made his will June 15, 1722. He died July 22, 1740. His will was probated August 4, 1740, his wife Sarah and son John having been appointed executors. Part of the will is illegible. He bequeathed to John the farming utensils, etc. on homestead. To son Henry the farm in Shrewsbury, East Jersey. To son William 5 acres in Portsmouth, at age. He mentions also cousins William Goodberry, Mary Allen, and Ellen Fareort of East Jersey.

John had five children of whom we have a record (shown on Chart III):

1. JOHN<sup>4</sup> was born about 1693-94 (see next section below)
2. SARAH<sup>4</sup> was born about 1695. She married Peleg Rogers. He was deeded an acre of land by her father. She died on the Green End farm and was buried in Newport cemetery. Her two sons both were given land by their grandfather, John Greene. That received by her son John is said to have been that on which the Middletown Town Hall was built.
3. HENRY<sup>4</sup> was born about 1700. (see page S37)
4. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> was born 1707. He also received land from his father. He settled in Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He married Mary Barker but died childless. Buried in Newport cemetery.
5. MARY<sup>4</sup> was born November 9, 1715. Buried in Newport Cemetery.

JOHN<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

JOHN<sup>4</sup>, born 1693, was the eldest son. He married Mary Clarke Weeden,\* born about 1693, granddaughter of Jeremiah Clarke. Here may be the answer to the tradition that the family had formerly borne the name Clarke. There were so many John Greenes in Rhode Island that special

\*Those interested in the Clarke genealogy should study two articles which clarify a serious error made in Austin's Genealogical Dictionary.

1) G. Andrews Moriarty, "Early Block Island Families: The Clarke Family," New England Genealogical and Historical Register, Vol. 85, 1931, pp. 417-423.

2) "Notes on Eighteenth Century Block Island," New England Genealogical and Historical Register, Vol. 105, 1951, p. 253.

designations were given them by their contemporaries to distinguish the families, i. e., Wealthy John, White Hat John, etc. Possibly these are the "Clark Greenes" of whom Mr. Henry Rousmaniere wrote to General George Greene (see pp. 175-177 of genealogy).

John inherited the farm at Green End. Town Meeting Records, Vol. II, state that "John Greene shall be licensed to keep a house of entertainment (June 1722)." In 1733 he was called John Greene, Jr., of Green Inn. According to the Middletown Records, John Greene of Middletown was one of a committee to sell some of the town land to William Stoddard, Sept. 4, 1750. He died at Greene End farm, October 3, 1753. His will was presented for probate, but the witnesses testified that in their opinion the testator was of unsound mind. Administration of property, therefore, was by his son, John<sup>5</sup>, the widow Mary, refusing. He had a quantity of silver money and plate. Mary died in 1775.

Louise Bates<sup>106</sup> believed this farm at Green End was the original property purchased by John Greene<sup>1</sup> in 1647 and she recorded in detail the manner in which the land was transferred in the succeeding generations. She stated that it passed from John<sup>1</sup> - apparently through Henry<sup>2</sup> although I noted no documentary proof of this - to John<sup>3</sup> who retained ownership of the land, even though he moved to New Jersey. He passed it on to his eldest son, John<sup>4</sup>, who established Greene Inn. It was then inherited by his son, John<sup>5</sup>, who was born 1729 on the Green End farm. This John married Catharine Carr and had fourteen children. They sold the farm (about 96 acres) in 1778. As this land was entailed, their son, John<sup>6</sup>, also quit-claimed to William Chase his right to the land.

John<sup>5</sup> moved to New York State. He died in Florida, Montgomery County. His son, John<sup>6</sup>, was referred to in 1779 as John Greene, "late of Middletown and now of Woodstock, Conn." Later, John<sup>6</sup> also moved to Saratoga County, New York. He died in Montgomery County, New York (see Chart III and consult reference 106 for additional details).

The Greenes of Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey

Descendants of HENRY<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

Four of the children of John<sup>3</sup> lived in Rhode Island, as has been mentioned. The fifth, HENRY<sup>4</sup> founded a large branch of the Greene family in New Jersey. He was born about 1700. In 1721-22 he was recorded as an inhabitant of Newport, Rhode Island, and was elected road commissioner. He married Rebecca . . . . . When his father died in 1740, Henry<sup>4</sup> inherited the land which his father had purchased in Shrewsbury, New Jersey, in 1716. By 1743 he had moved his family there. \*

Norma Greene<sup>159</sup> states that Henry Greene<sup>4</sup> dropped the final "e" from his name when he moved to New Jersey because it accidentally had been dropped from the land deed of 1716.

May 21, 1743 Henry purchased from John Chamberlain and his wife, Rebecca, 360 3/4 acres, from Whale Pond northward to a line above the site of the famous hotel known as "Howlands" and from the sea to the Deal and Long Branch Turnpike. Of this tract of land the Chamberlain family burial plot was reserved.

There is a record of Henry<sup>4</sup> and his son, Henry, Jr. <sup>5</sup>, being taxed in New Jersey in 1764. He died before December 5, 1769 (see letter below). His will was probated January 5, 1770. He left to his son, Henry<sup>5</sup>, the farm on the west side of Whale Pond (bounded by the sea, William Jackson, Richard Jefferay, and the Whale Pond). To son William, \$150. To sons John and James (James), plantation where I live. To daughters Sara and Rachel, \$20. each and daughters Rebecca and Elizabeth \$25. each. To daughters Mary and Charity, only one shilling each, by reason of their husbands' misbehavior. To Rebecca Leagusie \$20. To wife Rebecca, all estate while my widow.

There is on record a letter mentioning his death, which offers further proof of the relationship between the New Jersey and the Newport Greenes.

Middletown in Rhoads Island,  
December 5th, 1769

Respected friend, John Bowne,

I write to let you know that I received your letter the third of December, and am glad to hear from you and your family. Hoping

---

\*Norma Greene<sup>159</sup> wrote the author, "My mother-in-law said it was a couple of years before he (Henry<sup>4</sup>) could leave the Rhode Island homestead after the death of his father. When things were settled, he loaded his things and family on a wagon and moved to the New Jersey homestead he inherited. "

these may find you in health as mine are at present. I am as well as can be expected for so old a woman. I am sorry to hear of the death of Henry Green, he being a relation of ours. My husband went to visit Unkle Samuel Holmes the day I received your letter, and he is as well as can be expected for so old a man. He is now in the Ninety-Third year of his age, and walks about the house. I am sorry to acquaint you with the death of Peleg Smith. He has been dead between nine and ten years. His wife was buried a few months after. He left but one son, who has now living thirteen children.

My brothers and sisters are well at present. I should have writ before, but our living out of Town, I have not so good an opportunity, as not knowing when the vessell goes. I shall be glad to hear from you when an opportunity serves. My husband joins with me in love to you, your wife and family, and all enquiring relations. So I conclude,  
Your friend and well wisher,  
Mary Taylor\*

The ten children of Henry<sup>4</sup> and Rebecca Green were:

1. HENRY<sup>5</sup>, m. June 30, 1755 Catherine Wall, died 1778, d. w. i.  
This may be the Henry mentioned as registering his vote in favor of the American Revolution at a meeting held in the Baptist Church, Middletown, New Jersey, May 10, 1777. (Mentioned in Stillwell<sup>605</sup>, Vol. II, page 273)
2. CHARITY<sup>5</sup>, m. Thomas White (see Chart III)
3. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. January 18, 1739; m. 1) Ann (b. 1748, d. 1788); m. 2) Mary Jackson; died September 29, 1802. He had five children (listed on Chart III) including  
HENRY<sup>6</sup> who became a Major. I quote from Stillwell<sup>605</sup>:  
"Mary Stillwell married Major Henry Green, nephew of Major General (James) Green of Revolutionary fame; buried at Long Branch, New Jersey." (Vol. II, page 140)  
William<sup>5</sup> inherited his father's plantation. In 1786 when the Baptist Church of Middletown, N. J., was incorporated, William Green was one of those who signed the certificate.
4. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>, m. Vincent White; had daughter HANNAH WHITE<sup>6</sup>.
5. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, d. 1796. Name of his wife is not known. She apparently died before her husband, as distribution of his property is recorded in Orphans Court. He had seven children (listed on Chart III).

---

\*~~Mary Taylor was Mrs. Easton Taylor.~~ Letter copied from Stillwell<sup>605</sup>, Vol. III, page 315.



6. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>
7. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>
8. MARY<sup>5</sup>, m. William Perce
9. JAMES<sup>5</sup> (Jeams), Major General; b. December 10, 1750 (some say 1754);  
m. Ann Throckmorton; d. 1811. (Details of his family and descendants  
on pages S49 - S54)
10. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, m. Joseph Cook.

Further Information on HENRY<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)  
as reported by Norma Vivian Greene<sup>15.9</sup>

Mrs. Alfred Vernon Greene, Sr., of Wanamassa, New Jersey, has completed a substantial history of this family line, carefully documented with copies of wills, vital records, land drawings, newspaper items, and histories. This family descends from John Greene of Quidnessett by:

John <sup>1</sup> Greene of Quidnessett	= Joan
Henry <sup>2</sup> of Newport and Shrewsbury	= Sarah Greenman
John <sup>3</sup> of Newport and Shrewsbury	= Sarah Peckham Sarah Parrott
Henry <sup>4</sup> of Newport and Shrewsbury	= Rebecca
John <sup>5</sup> who d. 1796, of Shrewsbury	= _____
Henry <sup>6</sup> of Shrewsbury	= Susan Brinley and Phoebe Tucker
John <sup>7</sup> of Shrewsbury	= Elizabeth Turner
Washington Irving <sup>8</sup>	= Sarah C. Jette
Alfred Vernon <sup>9</sup> of Wanamassa	= Norma V. Hyde

So that this supplement may complete this family line to the present day, I append here (with her permission) some items copies from her exhaustive research:

Family and Descendants of HENRY GREEN<sup>4</sup> (Charts IV and V), pp. S40-41

Family and Descendants of JOHN GREEN<sup>7</sup> who married Elizabeth Turner, pp. S42-43

Family and Descendants of WASHINGTON IRVING GREEN<sup>8</sup>, pp. S44-45

The Green Family Burying Ground, Long Branch, New Jersey, p. 46

Ye Green Ancestral Home, page S47

Some Family Traditions, page S48

CHART IV

Family and Descendants of ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, and HENRY<sup>6</sup> GREENE  
(the children of John<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

Seventh Generation	Eighth Generation	Ninth & Tenth Gen.
Descendants of ELIZABETH GREENE <sup>6</sup> who married Uriah Cooper		
I DAVID COOPER <sup>7</sup>	1. JOSEPH COOPER <sup>8</sup>	i. CARRIE COOPER <sup>9</sup>
II JOHN COOPER <sup>7</sup>	2. THOMAS W. COOPER <sup>8</sup> →	m. Frederick VanDerveer
III BENJAMIN COOPER <sup>7</sup>	m. Mary Wardell	ii. EMMA COOPER <sup>9</sup>
IV SAMUEL COOPER <sup>7</sup>	3. MARTHA W. COOPER <sup>8</sup>	iii. THOMAS W. Jr. <sup>9</sup>
m. Rachel Wooley	m. Francis Corlies	iv. CLEMIE L. <sup>9</sup>
V SARAH COOPER <sup>7</sup>	4. ISAAC E. COOPER <sup>8</sup>	
VI ZILPHA COOPER <sup>7</sup>	died in childhood	
VII WILLIAM COOPER <sup>7</sup>		

Descendants of JOHN GREENE<sup>6</sup> who died March 4, 1856 (name of wife not known)

- I SUSAN<sup>7</sup> m. Samuel Havens
- II ELANOR<sup>7</sup> m. Thomas Havens
- III HENRY<sup>7</sup> m. Sarah Tallman
- IV JORDAN<sup>7</sup>
- V WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>
- VI ANN<sup>7</sup>
- VII CONOVER<sup>7</sup>
- VIII JAMES<sup>7</sup>

Descendants of HENRY GREENE<sup>6</sup> who married 1) Susan Brinley and 2) Phoebe Tucker

I GILPHA ANN <sup>7</sup> m. Capt. Justus Smith	1. JUSTUS WM. SMITH <sup>8</sup> New York lawyer	i. MORTON SMITH <sup>9</sup> , famous radio singer of 1930's M. REGINAL SMITH <sup>10</sup> DORIS SMITH <sup>10</sup> m. P.G. Watson
II WILLIAM <sup>7</sup> d. in infancy		
III JOHN <sup>7</sup> , b. 1827 m. Eliz. Turner	1. JOHN HENRY <sup>8</sup> , b. 1863, d. 1913 m. Lucilla Jette	i. GEORGE E. <sup>9</sup> m. Eleanor — ii. ARTHUR T. <sup>9</sup> iii. HENRY IRVING <sup>9</sup> , m. Mary d.w.i.
	2. WM. CADWALDER <sup>8</sup> d. 1938	
	3. WASHINGTON IRVING <sup>8</sup> b. 1867, d. 1932 m. Sarah C. Jette	i. JOHN SR. <sup>9</sup> , m. 2) Caroline — ii. WASHINGTON IRVING JR. <sup>9</sup> — iii. SUSAN <sup>9</sup> , m. Arthur P. Bruno iv. ELIZABETH <sup>9</sup> , m. Wm. Noglows v. ALFRED VERNON <sup>9</sup> , m. Norma Hyde vi. ALTON <sup>9</sup> , m. Nellie Dangler vii. LOUISE FLEMING <sup>9</sup> m. 1) Thos. Bond, Sr. m. 2) Martin Fleming viii. EDWARD B., SR. <sup>9</sup> , m. 1) Eleanor — m. 2) Margaret Zweig

(continued)

CHART IV (continued)

Seventh Generation	Eighth Generation	Ninth & Tenth Generations
III JOHN <sup>7</sup> (continued)	4. RULIFF H. <sup>8</sup> , 1869-1914, d.w.i.	
	5. THOMAS <sup>8</sup> , d. 1944, d.w.i.	
	6. ALICE <sup>8</sup> , d. 1956 m. Bert Van Nostrand	i. ALBERT VAN NOSTRAND <sup>9</sup> , d. 1966 ii. JAMES VAN NOSTRAND <sup>9</sup>
	7. JAMES <sup>8</sup> , 1874-1964 m. Victoria Smoyer	i. ALMA VICTORIA <sup>9</sup> m. George F. Calvesa ii. MARGUERITE <sup>9</sup> , b. 1909 m. William H. Warner iii. EVA CATHERINE <sup>9</sup> , b. 1921 m. Russell B. Cottrell
	8. DANIEL <sup>8</sup> , d. 1943 m. Daisy Van Brunt	i. FLORENCE <sup>9</sup> m. Lester J. Gilham
	9. FRANK B. <sup>8</sup> , 1883-1918, d.w.i.	

CHART V

Family and Descendants of WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> and JAMES<sup>6</sup> GREENE (James<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>)

Seventh Generation	Eighth Generation	Ninth & Tenth Generations
Descendants of WILLIAM GREENE <sup>6</sup> , 1775-1812		
I WILLIAM <sup>7</sup> , d.w.i.		
II Capt. JAMES <sup>7</sup> b. 1829, d. 1862 m. Elizabeth Murphey	1. Col. ELWYN SHADE <sup>8</sup> m. JaneAnnThompson b. 1834, d. 1898 (see page 52-54)	i. J. ELWYN <sup>9</sup> , m. Mary Penaberton LOUIE M <sup>10</sup> , m. E. Nevin JANICE <sup>10</sup> , m. Sommers ii - vi. Names not known
	2. CHARLES H. <sup>8</sup> , d. 1872 m. Ann Christopher	i. ELIA ELIZABETH <sup>9</sup> m. James Peters, II
	3. Capt. WALTER S., b. 1837 m. Mary Hathaway	i. FLORENCE M. <sup>9</sup> ii. ALICE E. <sup>9</sup>
	4. LEWIS C. <sup>8</sup>	
	5. Dr. JAMES O. <sup>8</sup> m. Grace Holmes	i. JANE <sup>9</sup> ii. ELIZABETH <sup>9</sup> iii. SARAH G. <sup>9</sup> , m. Hepburn
	6. HANNAH ELIZABETH <sup>8</sup> m. Dennis H. Smock	i. MARIANNA SMOCK <sup>9</sup> m. Sta tesir
Descendants of JAMES GREENE <sup>7</sup> who married Jane Leslie; son of JAMES <sup>6</sup>		
I JAMES <sup>7</sup> b. 1808, d. 1878 m. Jane Leslie	1. CAROLYN ELIZABETH <sup>8</sup>	See pages 50-51 for information on these generations
	2. CHRISTINA AMANDA <sup>8</sup> , b. 1832	
	3. HARRIET CORNELL <sup>8</sup>	
	4. JULIA MATILDA <sup>8</sup>	
	5. CATHERINE LOUISE <sup>8</sup>	
	6. Capt. WILLIAM H. <sup>8</sup>	
	7. JAMES EDWARD <sup>8</sup>	
	8. SARA JANE <sup>8</sup>	

Family and Descendants of JOHN GREENE<sup>7</sup> who married Elizabeth Turner  
(as furnished by Mrs. Alfred Vernon Greene)

- 1) JOHN HENRY GREENE m. LUCILLA JETT (sister of his brother W. Irving's wife)  
b. 1863, Deal, N.J. d. Jan. 3, 1913, Oakhurst, N.J. They had four children:
    - 1) HENRY IRVING m. MARY \_\_\_\_\_  
Moved to Baltimore, Md.
      - 1) ROBERT NELSON m. FRANCES \_\_\_\_\_  
3 boys. One is named Cortney
    - 2) GEORGE E. m. ELEANOR JONES  
Live in Oakhurst, N.J.
      - 1) ROGER EDWARD, b. 1934
      - 2) KAREN ELAINE, b. \_\_\_\_\_
        - 1) ROGER ALLEN
        - 2) TAMMY KAY
      - 3) STEPHEN KENT, b. 1942 m. 1 SANDRA WOLTZ, divorced November, 1967.
        - 1) JAMES EDWARD -- Mother & Son live in Florida.
      - 4) DAVID ARNE, b. 1945, m. MARY ANN BARONE
    - 3) ARTHUR T. -- Bachelor
    - 4) RICHARD OLNEY d. 4 years old.
  - 2) WILLIAM CADWALDER GREENE b. April 14, 1865, m. ANNIE  
He was born on the day President Abraham Lincoln got shot. b. Deal, N.J.  
Superintendent of the Newark Home for Boys, Avon, N.J.  
d. Dec. 5, 1938 in Neptune, N.J. d.w.i.
  - 3) WASHINGTON IRVING GREEN m. SARAH C. JETT (sister of his brother John Henry's wife)  
He had such a large family that I devoted a special page to his children, grandchildren & great-grandchildren.
  - 4) RULIFF H. GREEN b. 1869, Deal, N.J. d. 1914, Wayside, N.J. Bachelor d.w.i.
- \*THESE FIRST FOUR CHILDREN WERE BORN IN THE ORIGINAL NEW JERSEY HOMESTEAD WHICH JOHN GREENE INHERITED FROM HIS FATHER. It's location was originally stated as Shrewsbury, N.J. (which included 1/2 of N.J.). When these first four children were born it was known as Deal, N.J. (House didn't move, township lines, etc. moved. For a while it was in Ocean Township. THE NEXT FIVE CHILDREN WERE BORN IN WAYSIDE, N.J., where they settled.
- 5) THOMAS GREENE b. Wayside, N.J. d. Dec. 14, 1944, Red Bank, N.J. Bachelor. d.w.i.
  - 6) ALICE m. BERT VAN NOSTRAND  
b. Wayside, N.J. d. Oct. 30, 1956, Red Bank, N.J.
    1. ALBERT W. m. MILDRED \_\_\_\_\_  
d. about 1966  
1 son d. about 1964 of Lukemia. 21 years old.
    2. JAMES G. m. IRENE ANDERSON  
Dentist in Red Bank  
1) ANDREA m. \_\_\_\_\_

- 7) JAMES GREENE m. VICTORIA SMOYER on November 16, 1904, at Belvidere, Warren County, N.J.  
 b. November 6, 1874, Wayside, N.J. d. Feb. 2, 1964, Eatontown, N.J.  
 Victoria Smoyer Greene came from Belvidere, Warren County, N.J. Her family had been in this country for upwards of 200 years in 1922. The immigrant ancestors, Philip and Maria Smoyer, came from Holland in 1733, and on September 18, of that year, located in the community then known as Trexel Town, now a part of the city of Philadelphia. The family remained in that vicinity as time passed, and Aaron and Mary (Steininger) Smoyer lived and died there. Their son, Revere Smoyer, died March 28, 1919 in Belvidere. He married Catherine Henninger, daughter of Daniel and Rebecca Henninger, and their daughter Victoria Smoyer, married James Greene. Aunt Victoria was a schoolteacher for years, and was principal of the Wanamassa School many years until she retired. Uncle Jim was a farmer.
- 1) ALMA VICTORIA (ALICE) m. GEORGE F. CALVOSA  
 b. July 22, 1906, Ocean Township. She was a nurse and he is a doctor. They live in Brooklyn.
  - 2) MARGUERITE m. WILLIAM H. WARNER  
 b. August 6, 1909, Ocean Township. She is a schoolteacher. He was a school teacher too for many years at Oakhurst Grammar School and is now Director of Secondary Education of the State Department of Education.
    - 1) PEGGY ANN m. ADRIAN EDWARD VAN DYKE
      - 1) JUDITH ANN, b. 1955
      - 2) ADRIEN WILLIAM, 1957
  - 3) EVA CATHERINE m. RUSSELL B. COTTRELL  
 b. March 9, 1921, Ocean Township. She was a secretary. He owns an Auto Supply Store in Asbury Park, N.J.
    - 1) JAMES RUSSELL, b. 1951
    - 2) JOHN RICHARD, b. 1956
- 8) DANIEL GREENE m. DAISY VAN BRUNT, daughter of Mr. & Mrs. William VanBrunt  
 b. Wayside, N.J. d. April 2, 1943
- 1) FLORENCE m. LESTER J. GILHAM
    - 1) LESTER LENARD, b. 1936 m. SANDRA JOYCE
      - 1) DAVID ALLEN, b. August 28, 1966
      - 2) GAY LYNN, b. July 29, 1968
    - 2) RICHARD LEE, 1938 m. BARBARA BABBITTS
      - 1) GLENN PATRICK, b. April 12, 1965
      - 2) SCOTT ALLEN, b. May 14, 1966
      - 3) TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 20, 1967
- 9) FRANK B. GREEN, b. 1883, Wayside, N.J. d. 1918, Red Bank, N.J. Bachelor.

Family and Descendants of WASHINGTON IRVING GREEN<sup>8</sup> (John<sup>7</sup>, Henry<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>)  
(as furnished by Mrs. Alfred Vernon Greene)

WASHINGTON IRVING GREEN m. SARAH C. JETT

b. Nov. 24, 1867, Deal, N.J. d. Sept. 25, 1932, Long Branch, N.J.

Sarah C. Jett is sister to Lucilla Jett, wife of his brother John Henry.

They met at the wedding of his brother John Henry Greene to Lucilla Jett.

1. \_\_\_\_\_ --She died 2 weeks old.
2. JOHN has 18 living children --3 died in infancy. Lives in Long Branch, N.J.  
1st wife \_\_\_\_\_ 6 children
  - 1) John, Jr. m. Joan (was an American Guerilla in So. Pacific in WW2. Was in Pearl Harbor Dec. 7, 1941, when bombed by Japanese).  
3 children -- Christie Lee; Ginger; Daniel
  - 2) Frederick Cornelius (Neally) m. Denise (Denise was a French War Bride. Neally=Army WW2. 1. Frederick Cornelius, Jr. (Neally) 2. Dennis 3. Burnedette
  - 3) Charles m. Mrs. Margaret Leighton, Widow with 2 children. Her husband Jesse Leighton  
1. Charlene Green was blown up in Navy WW2. Jesse III & Marjessie Leighton. Marjessie born 2 months after father's death. Charles=Army WW2.
  - 4) Woodrow m. Eleanor \_\_\_\_\_ Woody=Sailor. Lost an eye on Carrier \_\_\_\_\_ during WW2  
1. Bobby 2. Janet 3. Billy
  - 5) Richard m. 1-Betty \_\_\_\_\_ . divorced Nov., 1964. Army in Europe WW2  
1. Cheryl 2. Richard, Jr. 3. Linda
  - 6) Marie m. \_\_\_\_\_ lives in California. No children.
- 2d wife Caroline \_\_\_\_\_ from Heightstown, N.J., 15 children, 3 died as infants.  
12 living: 1) Carl m. Olivia Biggs  
2 boys 1) \_\_\_\_\_ 2) \_\_\_\_\_  
2) Margaret  
3) Jeannette  
4) Geraldine m. \_\_\_\_\_  
5) Shirley
- 6) William 7) Ruthy 8) Dominick 9) David 10) Rose 11) Daniel 12) Frances
3. WASHINGTON IRVING, JR. (Irv.) m. Violet \_\_\_\_\_ Live in Tuscon, Arizona.  
1. daughter \_\_\_\_\_ 2. daughter \_\_\_\_\_  
3. Richard m. Lois \_\_\_\_\_ . Live in Long Branch, N.J.  
1. Nancy 2. Jimmy 3. Johnny
4. SUSAN m. ARTHUR PATRICK (Pat) BRUNO. Live in Long Branch, N.J.  
1. Adopted Suzanne m. Glenn Childers from Texas. Live in Long Branch, N.J.  
1. Susan 2. daughter \_\_\_\_\_  
2. Dorothy m. 1st Arnold Kalnins. m. 2d Dominick Rubino.  
1. Cynthia Kalnins  
3. Arthur P. Bruno, Jr. m. Terry \_\_\_\_\_  
1. boy \_\_\_\_\_
5. ELIZABETH NOGLOWS m. WILLIAM NOGLOWS. He died Summer 1963. She lives in Red Bank, N.J. 1) Paul m. Flora \_\_\_\_\_ Paul Army in France WW2. Flora born in Scotland.  
1) Dianne 2) Gail 3) Betsy 4) Billy \_\_\_\_\_ Moved here in her teens.  
2) Stephen W. m. Betsy \_\_\_\_\_ Stephen=Navy WW2.  
1 boy \_\_\_\_\_ 1 boy \_\_\_\_\_ 1 girl \_\_\_\_\_  
3) Betsy m. Francis Thomas. Lives in Mass.  
1. Liza

6. ALFRED VERNON GREENE, SR. m. NORMA VIVIAN HYDE, 1400 N. Wanamassa Dr., Wanamassa.  
 1) Kathy Arlene, b. April 16, 1950    2) Deborah Jean, b. May 3, 1952  
 3) Alfred V., Jr., b. March 28, 1958
7. ALTON m. NELLIE DANGLER. Live in Long Branch, N.J.  
 1) Grace m. Garrett Wooley  
 1. Alton    2. Colleen    3. Bryan    4. girl
8. LOUISE m. 1st TOM BOND, m. 2d MARTIN FLEMING. Live in Rumson, N.J.  
 Children all by Tom Bond:  
 1. Louise m. \_\_\_\_\_ Moved to Michigan.  
 5 children. Was killed in auto accident August 1963, 1 mo. before 6th child due.  
 2. Thomas Bond, Jr. m. Barbara (Bobby) \_\_\_\_\_  
    1. Thomas III    2. Katheryn  
 3. Beverly m. Frederick Wicks. Moved to Florida.  
 4. Betty Mae m. John Edward Spangler. Moved to Florida.
9. EDWARD BEACH GREEN, SR. m. 1st ELEANOR \_\_\_\_\_ m. 2d MARGARET SZAGG  
 1st wife:  
 1. Edward B. Greene, Jr. m. Priscilla Rose Brown Nov. 28, 1964. Live in N. Jackson, Susquehanna,  
    1) Edward B. III    2) girl \_\_\_\_\_ Pennsylvania  
 2. Francis George (Franky Green m. Jean Edna Marshall August 12, 1967. Live in Binghamton  
 3. Robert d. in auto accident Sept., 1963--14 years old.
- 2d wife:    4. Kenny    5. Jeffrey

Excerpts from Death Notice of W. Irving Green<sup>8</sup>

LONG BRANCH DAILY RECORD, Monday, September 26, 1932    Page 3

W. IRVING GREEN CLAIMED BY DEATH

Head of Landscape Gardening Firm Dies; His Mother Near-Centenarian

W. Irving Green, 64, long engaged in vegetable gardening business, and of late head of the landscape gardening firm of W. I. Green & Sons, builders of several artificial lakes at Rumson, died yesterday morning at his home, 161 Norwood Avenue, following a paralytic stroke.

Mr. Green was the son of the late John and Elizabeth Green and was born at Poplar, Ocean Township. His mother, who celebrated her 99th birthday last May at Red Bank, is still living. The late Mr. Green expressed a hope at her last birthday that his mother would live to be a centenarian. Last year she was given a reception at the Church hall at Wayside.

101st Birthday Noted of Elizabeth Turner Green

MRS. GREEN AT 101 FAILS TO BECOME EXCITED OVER JUST ANOTHER BIRTHDAY.

R. B. Woman Will Spend Quiet Day in Contrast to Observance of Last Year

By Kathryn Coulon Jones (Staff Correspondent).

RED BANK, May 10.--You can't expect to create a lot of excitement on your first birthday, and that goes for the one hundred and first, too, according to Mrs. Elizabeth Green. So today, Mrs. Green who resides with her daughter Mrs. Alice VanNostrand at 84 Branch Avenue, this borough, will spend a quiet day at home in observance of that milestone in contrast to last year when a large number of friends gathered about her in the Methodist Church hall at Wayside to assist her merrily into her second century.

Friends, however are welcome to call, and Mrs. Green will be on hand to receive them with the assistance of her daughter, and other relatives. Many cards and letters as well as floral tributes, prove that her friends and acquaintances have not forgotten her even though she has outlived all her old time associates.

**THE GREEN FAMILY BURYING GROUND, LONG BRANCH, NEW JERSEY**  
 (From: Book of the Dead of Monmouth, Martin, 1915)

This was originally the Chamberlain burial plot and lay north of Whale Pond (now Takanasoo Lake) in Long Branch. May 21, 1743 John Chamberlain and his wife, Rebecca, deeded to Henry Green 360 3/4 acres, from Whale Pond northward to a line above the site of the famous hotel known as "Howland's," and from the sea to the Deal and Long Branch Turnpike. Of this tract, three rods square, the Chamberlain family burial plot, was reserved.

Long ago the spot became too valuable to be wasted on its deceased original owners, and the stones were removed to the M.E. Churchyard at Mechanicsville, now West Long Branch. The site of this churchyard was anxiously called "Nigger Hill." It is questioned whether anything but the stones were carried to their now resting place, and possibly not all of these, as there are no Chamberlain stones among them.

- Cook, Elizabeth, wife of Ashor, d. Nov. 2, 1773 aged 31 y. 11 m. 3 d.
- Green, Henry, d. June 30, 1810, aged 40 y. 2 m. 13 d.
- Green, Elizabeth, wife of Henry, d. August 29, 1805, aged 31 y. 1 m. 27 d.
- Green, Mary, second wife of Henry, d. Dec. 2, 1807, aged 24 y. 8 m. 19 d.
- Green, Sarah, third wife of Henry, d. Sept. 3, 1810, aged 25 y. 5 m.
- Green, William, d. Sept. 29, 1802 aged 63 y. 8 m. 11 d.
- Green, Ann, wife of William d. June 14, 1788 aged 40 y.
- Green, Susan, wife of Henry, d. Mar. 13, 1832 aged 32 y. 2 m. 16 d.

FROM MRS. JANICE SOIMERS, 6 Clarence Ave., West End - Granddaughter of Elwin Shade Green - (James Green Line)

"The Railroad came through the family vault on farm. Moved Stones to Old First Cometary, Locust Ave., West Long Branch (at that time West Long Branch was Mechanicsville). But the people were just dust. Their clothes, silks, etc. were as good as the day they were entombed, from being in the vault. Their hair and nails had grown, but bodies were dust.

THE ABOVE STONES, are now in the cometary of the Old First Methodist Church, Locust Avenue, West Long Branch -- Directly in back of the church, all the way to the rear (last row) is the Big "New Era" Monument. Right in front of that monument are these old, old stones. Some of the printing is worn off.

TOMBSTONES Directly in back of Christ Church, Shrewsbury. Directly in back of Church, and about 15 feet to the right:

In Memory of  
ANN  
Wife of Gen. James  
Green, who died  
Sept. 21, 1831  
Aged years, 10 m.,  
and 11 d.

In Memory of Major  
General James Green,  
who departed this life  
Sept. the 1811  
aged 61 yrs, mo. &  
21 days  
Behold dear friends  
In dear and joy  
His aches & pains they  
For now HE rests on Zions  
.....

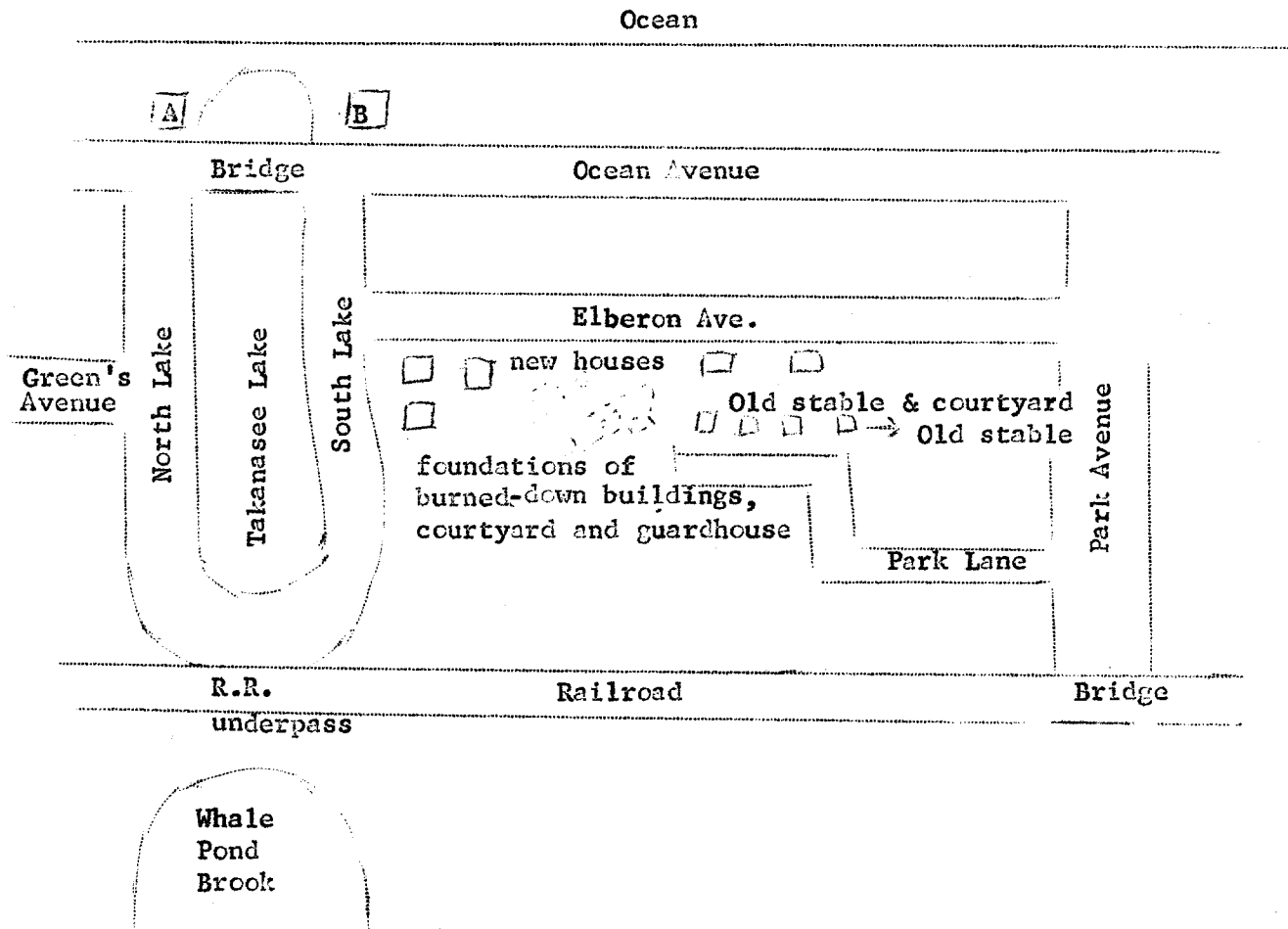
One Space blank then  
In Memory of  
WILLIAM GREEN  
Son of the late  
Gen. James Green;  
who departed this life  
Sept. 7th, 1812: aged 37 y  
and 10 mo.  
Husband and Father is no  
more. His frugal hands no  
more provide: No trust he  
refts JESUS Fido.

In Memory of  
MARY  
Second wife of  
William Green,  
who departed this  
life Sept. 1802  
year of her age



YE GREEN ANCESTRAL HOME

The main building burned to the foundation in the 1920's. The foundations are still there to this day (May 1964). The location is mapped below:



SOME NOTES:

- A - Life-Saving Station House, now home of James Peter, III and family, who own and operate Takanasee Beach Club. This Station was located next to James Green homestead, now site of a Roman Catholic Priest Retreat (homestead has been torn down and new buildings erected).
- B - This house formerly was a part of the Green estate and believed to have been the residence of Zeelphey Green<sup>6</sup>, who reared her brother Henry<sup>6</sup>. She never married and gave the property to Henry.

Takanasee Lake, until 1874, was known as Green's Pond, having been so listed for 120 years. Prior to that it was known as Whale Pond. The lake formerly connected to the ocean. Occasionally, baby whales washed in there during a storm and would become stranded. During a bad storm in the 1900's a sand beach was formed between the lake and the ocean.

Note the railroad, which necessitated the removal of the Green burying ground.

Family Traditions of the New Jersey Greenes  
(as reported by Norma Hyde Greene)

Francis Jefferay (said to have been a relative) and Obadiah Holmes were instrumental in interesting John Greene<sup>3</sup> of Newport, Rhode Island, in purchasing property in New Jersey.

The site selected appealed to John Greene because of its likeness to the lake and sea by the Newport (Middletown) homestead. (This is borne out by looking at maps of the two areas.)

A further reason for owning land both in Newport and Shrewsbury was to provide a safe hiding place for the sons named Henry. The family were very superstitious about their Henry's. They always named a son Henry. They felt he would be destined to fame and fortune but that he would lead a very dangerous life and that he must always receive special protection.

Family tradition was that an Ancestor named Henry had been one of the largest property owners in all of England and had held extremely high office but that for some reason the name of Henry Greene had become obnoxious to the English authorities in the 1600's and 1700's. For this reason John Greene of Newport bought the Stephen Colver property in 1716 - as a safe place for his son Henry.

The Greanes had a strong feeling for the ancestral homestead, purchased in 1716, located in Shrewsbury (name of location later changed to Ocean Township, to Deal). Wives would return to stay in that house just before a baby was to be born, and the babies were all born in one special room in the house.

When Elizabeth Murphy Green died, she left a considerable estate to her children and appointed Charles Height (at one time Governor of the State of New Jersey) guardian of the funds, rather than their father, Captain James Green<sup>7</sup> (William<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>). During this generation, the original homestead was in the possession of Captain James' cousin, John<sup>7</sup> and his wife Elizabeth Turner. A long, involved family quarrel developed because of possession of the homestead, including a fight over water rights. In an attempt to restore harmony among the relations, as well as for other reasons - so reports Norma Greene - John<sup>7</sup> exchanged the ancestral homestead for other acreage in Wayside, and Ella Elizabeth Green Peters<sup>9</sup>, daughter of John's<sup>7</sup> nephew Charles H. Green<sup>8</sup> went to live there. Thus, the old homestead passed out of the possession of descendants by the name of Green.

Norma Greene also reported having heard of the tradition of a great swordsman in the family whose sword was in the possession of the New Jersey branch, said to have been handed down through John<sup>7</sup> (Henry<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>). She stated that Mrs. Janice Sommers<sup>10</sup> reported having seen a family heirloom sword which was ancient and ornate. Unfortunately, this heirloom had been sold.

Major General JAMES<sup>5</sup> (Henry<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)  
(as reported by Helen D. Holmquist)

Mrs. Helen Holmquist of Brielle, New Jersey, stated that the information which she supplied to me was received from Mr. Gilbert Marcellus of Manasquan, New Jersey (deceased in 1968), who possessed an old notebook containing information which had been gathered, in part, by his uncle, Captain Cohan Pearce. The genealogy was started in 1888 by Mr. Harned. Part was secured from two old bibles, 150 years old, one of which belonged to Martha Bloodgood and the other to Amanda Bloodgood. To this basic information, Mrs. Holmquist added colorful incidents reported in various histories of New Jersey. We already have reported on the first four generations, i. e., John Greene<sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett; Henry<sup>2</sup> of Green End, R. I. and Shrewsbury, N. J.; John<sup>3</sup> of Green End and Shrewsbury; Henry<sup>4</sup> of Newport and Shrewsbury.

Major General JAMES (Jeams) GREEN<sup>5</sup> was born December 10, 1750. (1754 also is given as his birthdate, but his tombstone states "departed this life Sept. the \_\_\_ 1811, aged 61 yrs, \_\_\_ mos. & 21 days.") He died in September 1811. He married Ann Throckmorton, daughter of a prominent Freehold, New Jersey family, who was born in 1754 and died Sept. 21, 1831. Tombstones are located in New Jersey in back of Christ Church, Shrewsbury.

He served in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783, being then Second Lt, Capt. James Green. His ship was captured by the British but after the prize crew became drunk, he recaptured the ship. For his service he was awarded a Silver Service by the U. S. Government.\* The "General" in his title in later years is reputed to have been a term of affection rather than rank; although it is said to be on his tombstone.

Before he died he had disposed of much of his property. At his death the rest of it was sold to pay his creditors, \$575.29 1/2 being realized from the sale.

He had three children, a daughter, Emeline, and two sons, James<sup>6</sup> and William<sup>6</sup>, both of whom, in turn, had sons named Captain James Green.<sup>7</sup>

---

\*The New Jersey Historical Society in Freehold, New Jersey, has a wine-cooler, sterling silver. It is like a punch-bowl with fluted edges, oval-shaped. The fluted edges are for the necks of the wine bottles to rest on. Card in front reads, "Montieth Bowl, formerly owned by Major Gen. James Greene of the Continental Army. Gift of Mrs. Marianna Statesir, in memory of her mother, Hannah Elizabeth Greene Smock." 159

JAMES<sup>6</sup> (James<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>)

JAMES<sup>6</sup> was born about 1768. He married 1) Elizabeth Huddy, daughter of Captain Joshua Huddy, and 2) Caroline Mathilda \_\_\_\_\_ (1775-1847). He lived at Freehold and is thought to have kept a tavern at Monmouth Court House.

He operated sailing vessels out of the Manasquan River to New York. In his maritime activities, he sometimes led expeditions by water in which he was aided by the little Matawan fleet, which was ever ready to join itself to any enterprise that promised success and which worked under Hyler, Marriner or Green or Schench, as well as in independent action. On one such occasion Captain Green thus captured the Sloop, "Betty." This vessel was condemned and ordered sold at Admiralty Court, sitting at Allentown, on January 24, 1779.

The residents of Monmouth suffered much during the Revolution from marauding Tory bands. The loyalists held Sandy Hook throughout the war and made many raids from there onto the mainland of Monmouth. On one such occasion a party of negroes and refugees landed at Shrewsbury in order to plunder. This banditti took off several persons, among whom was Captain James Green. On another raid Captain Joshua Huddy was murdered by the Tories, near the Highlands (hung April 12, 1782 in retaliation for a Tory death). His body was taken to Freehold to the home of Captain James Green, his son-in-law. While the corpse of Captain Huddy was lying in the house (the day preceding the funeral) a large meeting numbering about four hundred of the most respected citizens gathered at the Court House and prepared and adopted an address to General Washington, giving an account of the whole terrible affair and asking avengement for this terrible deed. Many trials were held at Captain Green's house during the war.

Captain James died in 1812. He is supposed to have scuttled his boat off shore at Squan, saying he would never be taken prisoner. Last seen of him a British Sloop was giving chase to his ship.

Some say he died without heirs, but Mrs. Holmquist's searches uncovered that he did have at least one son, by his second wife,

Captain JAMES HENRY<sup>7</sup>, who was born 1808. He married Jane Leslie (1807-1874). William Goodman, stepfather of Jane, gave some Manasquan River property to them as a wedding present (deed executed March 18, 1829). March 23, 1846 Mrs. Goodman, wife of William Goodman, turned over many more acres of land to James Green, both in Union Landing (Brielle) and in Metedeconk. James died at Squan on January 2, 1878. He had eight children.

1. CAROLYN ELIZABETH<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1830; m. Louis Pearce;  
15 children, including:
  - i. Capt. COHAN PEARCE<sup>9</sup> whose son was GILBERT MARCELLUS<sup>10</sup>  
of Manasquan, New Jersey (deceased 1968).
2. CHRISTINA AMANDA<sup>8</sup>, b. July 9, 1832; m. Stephen Conover. \*
3. HARRIET CORNELL<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1834; d. 1875; m. Richard Bloomfield Campbell. Three children:
  - i. EMELIE<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. ELIZABETH<sup>9</sup>, m. Reverend Arthur Clark Dennett. Their  
daughter HELEN DENNETT<sup>10</sup> m.           Holmquist.
  - iii. CHARLES ELLIOT<sup>9</sup>
4. JULIA MATILDA<sup>8</sup>, b. April 21, 1836; m. Pitney Curtis.
5. CATHERINE LOUISE<sup>8</sup>, b. August 25, 1839; m. James F. Smart.
  - i. ISABELLA SMART<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. HENRY SMART<sup>9</sup>
6. Sea Captain WILLIAM HENRY<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1841; d. 1911;  
m. Augusta Tilton. At least one child.
  - i. MAUDE<sup>9</sup> m. Marvin Bailey (1874-1908); daughter ALMA BAILEY<sup>10</sup>.
7. JAMES EDWARD<sup>8</sup>, b. 1844; d. 1896; m. Mary Ella Kelsey of Keyport.  
One child, ADA LESLIE<sup>9</sup> who died at three years of age.
8. SARAH JANE ADELAIDE<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1846; m. Abraham Curtis.
  - i. JANE CURTIS<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. ETHEL CURTIS<sup>9</sup>

---

\* Mrs. Holmquist supplied an obituary notice of Christina Amanda Green Conover, which supplies further information on this family. It was published in the Bismark, North Dakota, Tribune, Thursday, October 24, 1918, from which I quote, in part: "Mrs. Christina A. Conover, granddaughter of a war hero of Revolutionary war, daughter of Capt. J. Henry Green of New Jersey, who fought in the War of 1812 and in the Mexican War of 1840, widow of Capt. S. D. Conover of the 125th Illinois Volunteer Infantry, who served throughout the Civil War.... passed away this morning at the home of her daughter, Mrs. F. J. Marcellus.... Christina A. Green was born in New Jersey in 1831 of parents who came from pioneer stock.... In 1883 following the death of her husband and herself an invalid, Mrs. Conover came to Bismark with her daughter, Mrs. F. J. Marcellus, and for 35 years she had made this city her home, although never well in all that time.... There survive the deceased in addition to the daughter, her two sons, one in Chicago and the other in Omaha, and two sisters who reside in New York..."

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (James<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>)

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, the younger son of Major General James Green, was born in 1775 and died September 7, 1812. He married 1) Ann \_\_\_\_\_ and 2) Mary \_\_\_\_\_ who died in 1802. He had two children.

1. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, d. w. i.
2. Captain JAMES<sup>7</sup>, b. 1829(?); d. 1862. He was a captain in the U. S. Coast Guard. He owned a boat and was called Captain Jim. He carried on his boat business next to the James Henry Green homestead (his cousin). He married Elizabeth Murphey. He had six children.
  - i. Col. ELWYN SHADE<sup>8</sup>, b. 1834; d. 1898; m. Jane Ann Thompson of New York. One child, J. ELWYN<sup>9</sup> married Mary Pemberton and had: LOUIE M.<sup>10</sup> who married Edwin Nevin and JANICE<sup>10</sup> who married \_\_\_\_\_ Sommers. Col. Elwyn<sup>8</sup> had five other children but I have no information on them.
  - ii. CHARLES H.<sup>8</sup>, d. 1872; m. Ann Christopher. At least one child, ELLA ELIZABETH<sup>9</sup> who m. James Peters II, and had MARY T. PETERS<sup>10</sup> (died at age 10) and JAMES H. PETERS, III<sup>10</sup>.
  - iii. LEWIS C.<sup>8</sup>
  - iv. Capt. WALTER S.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1837; m. Mary Hathaway. Children: FLORENCE M.<sup>9</sup> and ALICE E.<sup>9</sup>.
  - v. Dr. JAMES O.<sup>8</sup>, m. Grace Holmes. Three children: JANE<sup>9</sup>, ELIZABETH<sup>9</sup>, and SARAH<sup>9</sup> who m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hepburn of Freehold.
  - vi. HANNAH ELIZABETH<sup>8</sup>, m. Dennis H. Smock. Daughter MARIANNA SMOCK<sup>9</sup>, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Statesir.

Of Captain James Green's<sup>7</sup> family, Nelson<sup>604</sup> wrote:

"James Green was not only a noted life saver but he reared sons who became as conspicuously useful as was he himself. A half century ago he was a wreck-master, and he was instrumental in saving many human lives, as well as much property. His son, Captain Charles H. Green, who resided on the paternal estate, witnessed many shipwrecks, and (long before the organization of the governmental life saving service) he became impressed with the great necessity for organized effort, and he formed from among his neighbors a volunteer crew at Green's Pond, now Lake Takanasee, which separates West End from Elberon. Space forbids telling of all the scores of notable rescues made by Captain Green and his men, but one is deserving of special mention, not only in recognition of the act itself, but because of the fact that it was acknowledged in the bestowal of the first gold medal of the Life Saving Benevolent Association of America on the New Jersey Coast, and that

"the name of his wife was coupled with his own in the inscription. It is believed that in the latter particular the award stands alone in the history of the organization.

"The ship 'Adonis' was cast ashore March 7, 1859, off Long Branch, in front of the spot where the United States Life Saving Station now stands. In spite of the raging surf, after a desperate struggle, Captain Charles H. Green and a volunteer crew succeeded in landing all who were aboard, without the loss of a single life. The life savers were encouraged in their mission by the presence of Mrs. Green, who took the shipwrecked men to her home and provided them with food, dry clothing and all that would aid in their restoration and add to their comfort....

"When the United States Life Saving Service was instituted, Capt. Green was placed in charge of the Life Saving Station and crew, and he rendered splendid service in that capacity until his death, which occurred in 1871. His brother, Walter S. Green, also was an early volunteer life saver, and subsequently became captain of the life saving crew under the national establishment." (Nelson<sup>604</sup>, page 264 of Vol. I)

More of the son, Walter S.<sup>8</sup> is reported by Ellis<sup>601</sup>: "Captain Green was born at Long Branch, August 13, 1837, and has lived all his life within hearing of the place where he first saw the light. He received his education at the Freehold High School, and after graduating he joined an older brother in the management of the large farm on which he was born.

"In the year 1861 he married Mary, the third daughter of the late William Hathaway, of Deal Beach, N. J. About this time the farm was divided, and that portion of it lying on the north side of Cedar Avenue fell to his lot, a portion of which he sold. This has since been converted into a beautiful park, and is now one of the attractions of this celebrated watering-place. The remainder has been beautified and improved by the erection of cottages, many of which are now owned by non-residents; the remainder, four in number, are the property of Captain Green....

"When the United States government inaugurated the present system of life-saving on the coast, the position of captain of a crew for that purpose was tendered him.... Notable among the wrecks from which Captain Green has been instrumental in rescuing the crews was the ship 'Adonis,'.... Another was the Red Star steamer 'Rusland,' stranded March 17, 1877; from this, too, all were rescued. The next was the unfortunate steamer, 'Pliny,' from South America, from which all were landed in safety.... Then followed the ill-fated schooner 'Light Boat,' from which Captain Green and his gallant men landed the crew in safety. This brave act was done at daylight, in the face of a terrible gale, on February 3, 1880.

"The next and last rescue to which the skill and heroism of Captain Green and his men were called was the ship, 'W. J. Stairs.' From her all were brought to the shore in safety save one, the cabin boy. This, the only loss of life that has occurred in the captain's experience, was and always has been to him a source of regret.... Captain Green has, during his connection with the Life-Saving Service, rescued more than three hundred persons from watery graves. ...." (Ellis<sup>601</sup>, pp. 786-787)

Again I quote from Nelson: "James Green, youngest son of General James Green, was a farmer at Long Branch. In 1834 he was appointed district creek commissioner. He served in that capacity for several years, and at the time the ship 'Garrick' was wrecked, he was also agent for the New York board of underwriters. He left his farm in 1840 and conducted the Bath Hotel at Long Branch until his death, in 1862....." Four sons "were born in the same room in which the father was born, in the old Green mansion near Hollywood. The children were educated by a private tutor at Freehold, and were prepared for the Sophomore class in Princeton College, but this purpose was abandoned, owing to the reversion of a portion of the ancestral estate, of which the eldest brother (Charles H. Green) took charge. The life saving station at Long Branch was built upon property belonging to him, and he was its volunteer keeper until his death, in 1872, when he was succeeded by his brother Walter, who also served until his death. Both these brothers were noted for their indomitable courage as life savers, and for their great skill in using motor boats and life-saving lines, and Charles received from the life saving association of New York a gold medal in recognition of his heroic accomplishment in rescuing the crew of the wrecked ship 'Adonis'." (Nelson<sup>604</sup>, pages 280-281 of Vol. III)

"Elwyn S. Green, second son of James and Elizabeth (Murphy) Green, was born in 1834. After receiving his education, as previously narrated, the charge of the Bath hotel at Long Branch devolved upon him, owing to the death of his father, and he remained in charge until it was destroyed in 1867 in a great conflagration, which swept away a valuable property, upon which fifty-seven thousand dollars had been expended in improvements. He then went to St. Augustine, Florida, and opened the Magnolia House, which he conducted until 1871, when he returned to Long Branch and engaged in extensive real estate operations, in which he continued until his death, in 1898. He was conspicuous in military affairs, and rose from the ranks to be lieutenant-colonel of the Twenty-ninth Regiment, New Jersey state militia...." (Nelson<sup>601</sup>, pages 280-281 of Vol. III)

"J. Elwyn Green, son of Colonel Elwyn S. and Jane Ann (Thompson) Green, was born at Long Branch, New Jersey, August 30, 1866. He acquired his education at Eastman's Business College, from which he was graduated at the early age of sixteen years. He immediately became associated with his father in the real estate business, and when the latter named died, in October, 1898, he succeeded to the management.... His activities have been extended along all lines of public improvement, and his influence has been felt in promoting all measures to this end." (Nelson<sup>601</sup>, pp. 280-1)



Major Genealogical References for Henry<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>

Bibliography  
Number \*

- 106      Bates, Louise Prosser, "John Greene of Newport and Narragansett." This genealogy is concerned primarily with the descendants of Henry<sup>2</sup> who inherited and remained on the original Green homestead at Green End.
- 163      Greene, Norma V. An Exhausting, Exhaustive, Genealogy of the Green Family. This genealogy is concerned primarily with the branch of the family who settled in Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, New Jersey.
- Some of the important data on later generations of James<sup>5</sup> came through correspondence with Mrs. Helen Holmquist of Brielle, New Jersey.

All references listed in the bibliography section for New Jersey History contain material which added to this section.

---

\*Bibliography Number refers to number assigned to reference in the bibliography sections at rear of book and supplement, where complete reference is given.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S25 - S55

- page S38 From footnote, eliminate the sentence, "Mary Taylor was Mrs. Easton Taylor." This appears to be an error.
- page S44 line 35: Arthur Patrick Bruno was born in 1905 and died December 16, 1968.
- page S52 line 2: died September 7 (not 77)
- page S54 From lines 1-2 eliminate "youngest son of General James Green." Mrs. Helen Holmquist has informed me this is an error in this text, writing, "Nelson does not say the James (1829-1864) was the son of William<sup>6</sup> but he says that James<sup>7</sup> was the youngest son of the general. This is an error in history. The general died in 1811. Therefore James<sup>7</sup> could not have been his son. If you said in the quotation from Nelson: James Green<sup>7</sup> was a farmer at Long Branch - and left out the youngest son of the general - that would set the account straight."

Supplement to

Chapter III

SONS OF JOHN GREENE OF QUIDNESSETT

ROBERT<sup>2</sup>

JAMES<sup>2</sup>

BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S25 - S55

- page S38 From footnote, eliminate the sentence, "Mary Taylor was Mrs. Easton Taylor." This appears to be an error.
- page S44 line 35: Arthur Patrick Bruno was born in 1905 and died December 16, 1968.
- page S52 line 2: died September 7 (not 77)
- page S54 From lines 1-2 eliminate "youngest son of General James Green." Mrs. Helen Holmquist has informed me this is an error in this text, writing, "Nelson does not say the James (1829-1864) was the son of William<sup>6</sup> but he says that James<sup>7</sup> was the youngest son of the general. This is an error in history. The general died in 1811. Therefore James<sup>7</sup> could not have been his son. If you said in the quotation from Nelson: James Green<sup>7</sup> was a farmer at Long Branch - and left out the youngest son of the general - that would set the account straight."

Supplement to

Chapter III

SONS OF JOHN GREENE OF QUIDNESSETT

ROBERT<sup>2</sup>

JAMES<sup>2</sup>

BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>



ROBERT<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)

Of the ten children assigned to John Greene of Quidnessett, I have no additional information for the daughters, Sarah, Enfield or Welthian. Regarding ROBERT, who is reported to have gone to New Jersey and/or Virginia, I also have nothing definite. However, I am intrigued with the possible connection indicated by several family traditions:

1. Tradition assigned to a Robert Green who settled in Virginia, as reported by Frank L. Greene (pages 439-441)<sup>116</sup>:

"ROBERT GREEN, the ancestor of the following family, was an English commoner, so the family tradition says, and in a fit of anger in Parliament used profane language about the king, and had to flee for his life. In disguise he came to America, followed not long after by a bachelor brother of wealth and position. His wife was named Mary. Isaac Green, their son, born May 3, 1735. . . married in Stafford Co., Va., . . . . .  
A family of Greens in Kentucky claim the same ancestry as this family from Virginia, and say that the first settlers came to New England, but afterward some removed to Virginia. If so, they were probably from Rhode Island."

2. Tradition reported in the genealogy of George Sears Greene (page 777)<sup>118</sup>:

"An ancestor of the Quidnessett Greenes, Mr. Henry Rousmaniere, wrote to General George S. Greene, December 12, 1867: 'I recollect a conversation I had five or six years ago with Isaac Greene of Exeter in which he told me his early ancestors were not named Greene but had a century and a half ago adopted that cognomen. Isaac Greene was a Senator for several years, possessed of a strong intellect and tenacious memory and would not likely to be mistaken in his information of his family history.'"

3. Tradition recorded by John Caleb Greene, as reported by Bates<sup>106</sup>:

"It has been handed down for several generations that shortly after the Pequot War (1637), no other date being given, three brothers, William Green or Greene, John and another whose name has not been preserved, emigrated from England, and in the course of a few years located themselves as follows: William on a farm about two miles from Newport, R.I., on what is now and has been since 1740 the town of Middletown. John (?) went to New Jersey and was one of the first settlers in Shrewsbury. The third settled in Washington County, R.I. . . .

"William, farmer of 'Greenend', Middletown, Baptist, died childless. He had adopted as his heir apparent a nephew from the Narragansett Country who resided with him. William went home to England on a

visit, leaving his wife and property in the care of his said nephew. William's visit, having been extended beyond expectation, the nephew abused his trust, assumed the ownership of the property and opened the house as a tavern under the name of 'Greene's Inn' . . . . On the return of William, he dismissed his malapert nephew and sent to New Jersey for a son of his brother there.

"I tell the tale as it was told to me, but I think one generation has been skipped and that this John must have been a grandson of the New Jersey settler."

4. Tradition in article published in Providence Gazette for October 15, 1797, referring to Ushal Greene, son of John and Abigail (Wardwell) Greene of Coventry:

"Ushal Greene, died at Coventry, Rhode Island, October 15, 1797. His father was a veteran in the Army of Citizen Cromwell of protecting memory, and brought to America a sword with which he had fought in eleven battles. This very ancient and well-tried rapier is said to be still in the family."<sup>106</sup>

Note: If Ushal's father was the son of John Greene of Quidnessett, the father could hardly have been a veteran of Cromwell's army.

Speculation: If it were possible to identify the children of ROBERT<sup>2</sup> (of whom we know nothing certainly) and of HENRY<sup>2</sup> (of whom we have a record of only the one son, John<sup>3</sup>), would we find these bits and pieces fitting together and telling the story of one family with a common ancestor?



JAMES<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)

JAMES<sup>2</sup> was born at Newport, in 1655. He married (1) Elizabeth Jenkins before 1696 and (2) Ann \_\_\_\_\_ who outlived him. In 1681-2 he received from his father sixty acres of land bordering on Allen's Harbor. In the North Kingstown records of 1698 he is designated as Lieutenant James. Soon after 1700 he and his wife Elizabeth sold to John Corey what appears to have been a part of his paternal sixty acres. Elizabeth died between 1725-7.

James' will was probated in North Kingstown, September 10, 1728. In it he mentions his second wife, Ann, and two sons, James and John. The North Kingstown records were badly burned, and there appears to be no further trace there of the son James. I know nothing further about him.

Of the son John there are partial records. He lived in both Bristol and Quidnessett. Baptisms of five of his children are recorded at the Church of Christ, Bristol, Rhode Island. Chart V outlines the fourth and fifth generation descendants of this John<sup>3</sup>.

The only published work which I found which traced James<sup>2</sup> line in any detail was The Greene Family and Its Branches, by Lora LaMance<sup>131</sup>, his descendants being the topic of Chapter XX, pp. 116-124. Her particular interest in this line related to the great-granddaughter of Lieutenant James<sup>2</sup>, Deborah Greene King.

The Reverend Garford F. Williams of Nicholson, Pennsylvania, has devoted much time to searching out information on the branch of this family which migrated to Pennsylvania, being the descendants of the three brothers, Abel, Jr., John, and Obadiah Greene, who were the sixth generation descendants from John Greene of Quidnessett (John<sup>1</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>). He has prepared a report of the results of his efforts which has been included in this supplement as Appendix F, on pages S131-176.

CHART VI

Family and Descendants of JAMES GREENE<sup>2</sup> (John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

First Generation: JOHN Greene<sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett = m. Joan \_\_\_\_\_

Second Generation: JAMES<sup>2</sup>, 1655-1728 = 1) Elizabeth Jenkins, 2) Ann \_\_\_\_\_

Third Generation	Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation
I JAMES <sup>3</sup>	?	?
II JOHN <sup>3</sup> b. 1678/80 d. after 1750 m. Elizabeth _____ (Holmes? - Parsons?) lived in Bristol and Quidnessett	1. JAMES <sup>4</sup> b. about 1702 d. after 1775 m. Elizabeth Straight	i. SARAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1728 ii. ANN <sup>5</sup> , b. 1732/3 m. George Tibbetts iii. BENJAMIN <sup>5</sup> , b. 1734 m. Comfort Carr iv. JEREMIAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1736 m. Freelove Hopkins v. DINAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1739 m. Edward Kittle vi. ABEL <sup>5</sup> , b. 1741, d. 1828 m. Ann (Nancy) King vii. DEBORAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1744, d. 1812 m. Samuel King
	2. THOMAS <sup>4</sup> m. <u>Elizabeth _____</u>  Consult ref. 131 for more on this line	i. THOMAS KING <sup>5</sup> ii. HANNAH <sup>5</sup> iii. NATHANIEL <sup>5</sup> iv. MARY <sup>5</sup> v. BENJAMIN <sup>5</sup>
	3. ENFIELD <sup>4</sup> m. _____ Phillips	i. MARTHA PHILLIPS <sup>5</sup> m. John Matteson ii. FREELOVE PHILLIPS m. Abraham Matteson
	4. SARAH <sup>4</sup> , b. 1708	
	5. MAY <sup>4</sup> , b. 1709	
	6. DANIEL <sup>4</sup> , b. 1710	
	7. ELIZABETH <sup>4</sup>	
	8. MARTHA <sup>4</sup> b. 1714 m. Joseph Matteson  More on some branches of this family in reference 131	i. ALICE MATTESON <sup>5</sup> m. Thomas Whitford ii. JONATHAN MATTESON <sup>5</sup> m. Elizabeth Hackstone iii. EZEKIEL MATTESON <sup>5</sup> m. Rosanna Matteson iv. JOHN MATTESON <sup>5</sup> m. Elizabeth King v. LOIS MATTESON <sup>5</sup> m. Samuel Tarbox vi. OBADIAH MATTESON <sup>5</sup> vii. ELIZABETH MATTESON <sup>5</sup> viii. THOMAS MATTESON <sup>5</sup> ix. EUNICE MATTESON <sup>5</sup>

BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)

The biographies of Benjamin<sup>2</sup> and of his son Henry<sup>3</sup> were recorded on pages 27-30 of this genealogy. We now present additional information about his other children. Nothing more is known of Mary, Ann, Catherine, or Dinah. Of SARAH<sup>3</sup> (listed as the ninth child) it has been noted that practically the same dates and husband are assigned to Benjamin's neice SARAH<sup>4</sup> (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>). I do not know which is correct.

JOHN<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>

JOHN<sup>3</sup>, called "White Hat John" and "Lord John", the eldest child, was born about 1686-88. About 1708 he married Mary Aylesworth,\* who was born about 1688, eldest daughter of Mary (Holmes) Brown Aylesworth of North Kingstown.

May 3, 1720 he was admitted a freeman of East Greenwich. He was a Lieutenant of East Greenwich Second Company in 1724, 1725, and 1726. In October 1726 his wife Mary received her share of her father's estate and John signed a receipt for this. May, 1731 he was Justice of Peace in East Greenwich.

In 1733/4 he purchased about 150 acres of land in West Greenwich and removed there. In April 1741 he was one of the committeemen for West Greenwich, "to let out their proportionable share of the bank money." At the time he was called "Mr." In May 1741 he was deputy from West Greenwich.

Mary died before 1741 as on August 24 of that year he married Mrs. Priscilla Bowen (or Barney?) of Swansea. She survived him. In 1743 he sold lands of his father and brother Caleb, both deceased. He resided in West Greenwich on what was later called the Cranston Farm and died there March 29, 1752. His will was probated April 25, 1752.

He had thirteen children,\*\* all believed to be by his first wife, Mary Aylesworth. There are many descendants and the line has been traced by many including the following references: 101, 102, 116, 118, 129, 131, 147, 157 and 317.

---

\* There are a number of Aylesworth genealogies. One which traces the Greene line is "Aylesworth Genealogy: Family Reunion, Bath, Ontario, August 10, 1929." This is available in the New York State Library, Albany.

\*\*LaMance<sup>131</sup> says fifteen children, some of whom died young.

Here are listed the fourth and fifth generation descendants.

1. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1710; m. 1730 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_; six children.
  - i. STEPHEN lived and died in Pawtuxet.
  - ii. MARY
  - iii. SYLVESTER, b. Nov. 3, 1737; m. PHOEBE GREENE<sup>5</sup> (of Rufus<sup>4</sup>, Jabez<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John of Warwick<sup>1</sup>). Lived in New Bedford. (See Green<sup>118</sup> for information on descendants.)
  - iv. ELIZABETH
  - v. LOWEST or LOIS
  - vi. JOHN, b. May 29, 1731. His son ALLEN GREENE<sup>6</sup> was Revolutionary War soldier. (See Greene<sup>116</sup> and reference 317 for information on descendants.)
  
2. PHILIP<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1712; d. about 1785; m. 1) 1732 Theodosia Spencer, m. 2) 1783 Mrs. Mary Reynolds Sweet. Lived and died in West Greenwich. Eleven children by first wife of whom two died young.
  - i. ELEAZER of West Greenwich, b. July 22, 1735; m. 1754 Sarah Carpenter. (See LaMance<sup>131</sup>, page 127, for descendants.)
  - ii. JOB, b. March 10, 1737; m. 1760 CHRISTIAN GREENE<sup>4</sup> (of Henry<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>). At least one son, SOLOMON<sup>6</sup>.
  - iii. GEORGE, b. 1738.
  - iv. ELISHA, Elder, Newlight Baptist Preacher, b. July 14, 1740; m. 1758 Edith Stafford. (Further information is given in reference 116, appendix D; reference 131, page 127; ref. 129.)  
  
The HAROLD GREENE family of East Greenwich, Rhode Island, is descended from Elisha as follows:  
Elder STAFFORD<sup>6</sup>  
SETH<sup>7</sup>  
GEORGE C.<sup>8</sup>  
ANN<sup>9</sup>, m. John Allen  
LULA MARIA ALLEN<sup>10</sup>, m. HAROLD GREENE of the Malden, Mass. line of Greenes. They have three sons, ROBERT A., GORDON H., and RUSSELL W. This family has compiled an extensive genealogy. They are related three times to John Greene of Warwick as well as to John Greene of Quidnessett and Timothy Greene of Malden, Massachusetts.
  - v. SARAH, b. 1745
  - vi. CALEB of West Greenwich, b. December 1, 1748; m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_. (For descendants consult reference 131, page 127.)
  - vii. JOHN, died before 1785. Said to have left son, SOLOMON<sup>6</sup>.
  - viii. ZILPHA, m. Noxon.
  - ix. RHODA, m. Nathaniel Brown.

3. MARY<sup>4</sup>. Reference No. 147 lists Mary as born between Philip (1712) and Josiah (1715), saying that she "married at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, on August 9, 1733, John Eldred, who was born in 1712 at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, and died May 10, 1784 at Pownal, Vermont. She died at Scituate, Rhode Island, before 1764, and probably before 1752, as she was not mentioned in her father's will in that year." This reference records her descendants.
4. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> (Lias), b. about 1715; m. about 1738 Hannah Mowry who died 1771; lived at Charlestown; tailor by trade; ten children.
- i. HANNAH, b. about 1740; m. Daniel Bliven.
  - ii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1742; m. Jane Clark; served in both French-and-Indian and Revolutionary wars. (For descendants consult reference 116, appendix E.)
  - iii. JOHN, b. about 1744; m. 1) Abigail Moon, m. 2) Prudence Saunders; served in both French-and-Indian and Revolutionary wars; for gallantry at Monmouth (New Jersey) made captain. (For descendants consult reference 116, appendix F, and reference 317.)
  - iv. RUTH, b. March 16, 1746; m. 1766 Samuel Bliven; d. 1803.
  - v. JOSIAH, of Charlestown in 1774; three children.
  - vi. SAMUEL moved from Westerly, R. I. to Voluntown, Conn. between 1782-1785; m. Lois \_\_\_\_\_. (See ref. 116, page 461)
  - vii. ANNE, m. James Allen. (For descendants see ref. 116, page 16)
  - viii. MARY, m. John Ash.
  - ix. JONATHAN, b. about 1755; m. 1780 Anna Crandall; probably removed to Stephentown, New York. (See ref. 116, page 461)
  - x. ELIZABETH.
5. AMOS<sup>4</sup>, b. April 17, 1717; d. May 3, 1777 at Charlestown, R. I.; m. Amy Knowles; twelve children listed below. (For additional data on this line consult reference 116, appendix G.)
- i. AMOS, Jr., b. March 25, 1741; m. 1) Dorcas Hall, m. 2) Alice Underwood.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. February 13, 1744; m. Lucy Gardner.
  - iii. HANNAH, b. May 7, 1746; m. Robert Hazard; lived in Charlestown.
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. August 17, 1748; m. Nathan Kenyon; seven children.
  - v. RUTH, b. May 17, 1751; m. Joseph Kenyon.
  - vi. JOHN, b. August 13, 1754; went "out west" - probably Central New York.
  - vii. AMY, b. September 14, 1756.
  - viii. THOMAS, b. April 23, 1759; m. Molly Peckham.

- ix. NANCY, b. Aug. 17, 1761; m. William Kenyon; lived in Richmond.
  - x. CATHERINE, b. Dec. 8, 1763; m. Philip Kenyon.
  - xi. JEFFREY, b. September 7, 1766; m. Frances Congdon.
  - xii. HENRY, b. April 5, 1769; m. Ruth Lillibridge.
6. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. 1719; m. 1) 1741/2 Mercy Rogers; m. 2) cousin Mrs. ANNA GREENE SWEET (Henry<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>); will of December 27, 1806. (LaMance<sup>131</sup> corrects on page 129 some errors in Frank Greene's book<sup>116</sup>; otherwise reference 116 is more complete on later generations, as noted in its appendix H.)
- i. SIMEON, b. December 13, 1742.
  - ii. CALEB, b. August 2, 1744; m. 1) Sarah Brown, m. 2) Welthan Ellis.
  - iii. JONATHAN, b. April 30, 1749; m. 1) Margaret Budlong, m. 2) Penelope. Died in Berlin, New York.
  - iv. CLARK, b. about 1751; m. Mehitable Reynolds.
  - v. ELIZABETH, m. 1774 to Joseph James, who with his brother-in-law, LUKE GREENE, served in Col. Christopher Lippett's Regiment.
  - vi. LOIS, b. 1755; m. LUKE GREENE<sup>5</sup> (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup> Benj.<sup>2</sup>).
  - vii. MARY, b. March 24, 1766; m. Peleg Waite.
7. CALEB<sup>4</sup>, tailor; lived in Warwick; m. 1741 MARY GREENE (daughter of Jabez Greene, descended from John Greene of Warwick). This information is from reference 157: which is concerned primarily with Warwick line. This reference states, on basis of old papers found in a trunk, that Caleb was descended from the family of Greene End, which has relevance to the belief that the Greens of Quidnessett and Newport were the same family. They had one son.
- i. NATHAN, m. HANNAH GREENE (daughter of JAMES, who was a half-brother to his mother, MARY).
8. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, tailor; lived in Warwick.
9. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1725; m. Margaret Greenman of Westerly, R. I. He was Seventh Day Baptist; tailor by trade; lived in West Greenwich about 1768-1774. About 1779 he moved to Little Hoosick (now Berlin), New York. His descendants named Greentown. This line is well traced in reference 116 in more detail than recorded here. Five of his sons served in the Revolutionary War in Lt. Col. Van Rensselaer's Regiment of New York - Lt. Charles, Sergeant Luke, Edward, Perry, and John.
- i. CHARLES, b. June 19, 1749; m. <sup>(1)</sup>Wait Bailey. Revolutionary soldier.

- ii. LUKE, b. September 18, 1751; m. LOIS GREENE, his cousin (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>); Revolutionary soldier. The HAROLD GREENE family of Watertown, New York, is descended from Luke as follows:  
 JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. February 26, 1785; m. Betsey Kenyon.  
 MATTHEW<sup>7</sup>, b. May 5, 1811; m. Eliza Williams.  
 WILLIAM<sup>8</sup>, b. May 4, 1834; m. MARY A. GREENE<sup>8</sup>  
 (of Palmer<sup>7</sup>, Saunders<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, White Hat John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>);  
 WHITFORD<sup>9</sup>, b. 1874; m. Charlotte Wallis.  
 HAROLD W. <sup>10</sup>, b. 1899; m. 1) Ada Rich, m. 2) Pauline Little.
- iii. EDWARD, b. March 20, 1760; d. February 24, 1845 at Berlin, New York; m. Huldah Sweet. (For descendants see reference 101, pp. 528-530.) Revolutionary soldier.
- iv. PERRY, b. February 20, 1762; m. Sarah Nichols. Revo. soldier.
- v. JOHN, b. June 10, 1754; m. 1774 Catherine Nichols. Revo. soldier.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. October 3, 1764; m. Hannah Nichols.

Note: Three brothers have married three sisters.

- vii. RHODA, b. April 29, 1756; m. Randall Spencer.
- viii. OLIVE, b. March 5, 1768; m. Eleazer Sweet.

10. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, m. Roger<sup>4</sup> Mowry; settled in New York State.

11. RUTH<sup>4</sup> Reference 147 says she m. 1) WILLIAM GREENE and 2) INCREASE GREENE (of John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John of Warwick<sup>1</sup>). They removed to Berlin, New York. There may have been a son by second marriage named JOHN<sup>5</sup> who married Ruth Matteson and lived in Berlin, New York.

12. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1732; m. 1) 1756 Judith Rathbone; m. 2) about 1772 Sarah Cheeseborough; lived in Westerly and in Voluntown, Conn. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Large branch of this family settled in New York State. Children are listed here but for additional data consult reference 116, appendix I; and reference 147.

- i. MARGARET, b. August 14, 1759; d. age 16 years.
- ii. WILLIAM RATHBONE, b. Dec. 22, 1761; m. Esther Johnson.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. February 4, 1764; m. Gideon Frazier.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. December 14, 1765; m. Mary Johnson.
- v. PARDON, b. April 24, 1769; m. Fanny Bliven.
- vi. JUDITH, b. November 23, 1774; m. Eli Colegrove.
- vii. MARGARET, b. July 5, 1776; died in infancy.
- viii. SARAH, b. October 17, 1777; m. Caleb Potter.

- ix. HANNAH, b. April 13, 1779.
- x. ELISHA CHEESEBOROUGH, b. February 13, 1781; m. Mahala Fish, (For descendants consult reference 430, Vol. 10, p. 117, and Vol. 56, pp. 103-104.)
- xi. JOHN, b. June 11, 1782.
- xii. NATHANIEL, b. March 3, 1784.
- xiii. PRUDENCE, b. October 31, 1785.
- xiv. COGGESHALL, b. August 29, 1787; m. Content Reynolds; lived in Voluntown.
- xv. THOMAS, b. September 29, 1790.

13. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1734; m. about 1755 Mary Maxson; lived in Charlestown. (For more data on him consult reference 116, appendix K and page 461; also reference 131, page 132.) Descendants went to N.Y.

- i. SAMUEL, m. 1778 Desire Ross.
- ii. EDWARD J., b. March 12, 1758; m. Susannah Crandall.
- iii. MARY, b. about 1766; m. 1788 Joseph Crandall.
- iv. MAXSON, b. about 1767; m. Susannah Hill.
- v. JOHN, b. about 1761; d. 1843; m. Mrs. Sally (Beadle) Taylor; lived in New York City and later in Waterloo, New York.
- vi. CALEB, m. 1799 Martha Spicer; lived in New York.

(End of John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

\*\*\*\*\*

BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> was born in Kingstown in 1692. On March 19, 1714, he married Eleanor Randall at Westerly. She was the daughter of Matthew and Eleanor Randall of Stonington, Connecticut. Benjamin's father willed him one-half of the homestead. He is recorded at Westerly and Hopkinton. He was a farmer and Seventh Day Adventist. His will was probated January 26, 1756. He had ten children. (The following references mention this family: 102, 116, 129, and 131.)

1. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. February 28, 1715; m. March 24, 1739 to Josiah Hiscox who was b. April 22, 1717. Sarah died 1753. (Note that almost the same dates and husband have been assigned to her aunt Sarah<sup>3</sup> (of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>.) I do not know which is correct.
2. HUMILITY<sup>4</sup>, b. February 6, 1716; m. 1) Ichabod Randall; m. 2) SILAS GREENE<sup>4</sup> (of John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>). See SILAS<sup>4</sup>, page S16, for children.
3. ELEANOR<sup>4</sup>, b. March 2, 1718; m. Amos Lewis. (Consult ref. 131)
  - i. MATTHEW LEWIS; m. 1760 Susannah Phillips.
  - ii. WILLIAM LEWIS.



4. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. March 2, 1720; perhaps married Niobe Paul; d. 1753.
5. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> (John Matthew); b. March 13, 1722 in Westerly; m. Judith Maxson; d. probably in Hopkinton, Rhode Island before October 1757.
  - i. BENJAMIN, b. March 25, 1751; m. Frances Grace Rogers.  
(For descendants consult reference 116, appendix A.)
  - ii. HANNAH, b. August 4, 1753.
  - iii. SARAH, b. August 14, 1755.
  - iv. HUMILITY, b. April 9, 1757.
6. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. May 18, 1726; m. 1748 Capt. Thomas Briggs. Through error this Mary and her younger sister, Amy, were recorded by the town clerk of East Greenwich as of another family, but private records are said to establish that they were the children of Benjamin (see reference 131, pp. 133-137).
  - i. CALEB BRIGGS, b. June 19, 1749; d. November 14, 1828; m. Abigail Ryder; lived in Dutchess County, N.Y.; Quaker.
  - ii. CARY BRIGGS, b. August 19, 1751; d. 1839; m. Elizabeth Jones; Revolutionary soldier.
  - iii. RACHEL BRIGGS, b. March 21, 1753; m. George Hall.
  - iv. FRANCIS BRIGGS, b. 1755.
  - v. MARTHA BRIGGS, b. May 11, 1757; m. Babcock.
  - vi. CHRISTOPHER BRIGGS, b. 1760; m. Marberry Jones; died in England.
  - vii. HUMILITY BRIGGS, b. 1763.
  - viii. MERCY BRIGGS, b. August 3, 1765; m. John Horton; lived on Black River, near Stephentown, New York.
7. AMEY<sup>4</sup>, b. January 7, 1727; m. Elisha Lewis.
8. CALEB<sup>4</sup>, (Ensign) b. March 21, 1729; d. February 3, 1775; probably married Brown; removed to Stonington, Connecticut.
  - i. JOHN (Deacon), b. April 4, 1755 in Stonington, Connecticut; d. in Halifax, Windham County, Vermont, March 21, 1824; m. 1777 Esther Holmes; Baptist. (For descendants consult reference 116, Appendix A.)
  - ii. CALEB; died in Halifax, Vermont; without issue.
  - iii. MATTHEW, born in Stonington, Conn. about 1762; married and moved to Halifax, Vermont with his brothers. Record of one son, SQUIRE GREENE<sup>6</sup> who m. Katherine Ayers.
  - iv. BENJAMIN, b. in Stonington, Conn., 1768; d. in Halifax, Vt. in 1834; m. Bridget Wheeler. (For descendants see ref. 116, p.263.)

9. JOSEPH (Elder)<sup>4</sup>, b. in Westerly, R.I., June 23, 1731; m. about 1754 Hannah Thurston; d. in Leyden, Mass. January 11, 1796; children born in Hopkinton. (For more on descendants consult reference 116, appendix A.)
- i. PAUL, b. 1755; d. in Leyden, Mass. 1836; m. Deborah Clark.
  - ii. KEZIAH, b. 1757; died in Westerly, R.I. 1826; m. Dennis Taylor.
  - iii. MARY, b. about 1760; m. James Packer; settled in Builford, Vermont; twelve children.
  - iv. BENJAMIN, b. about 1763/70; m. Hannah Chapin; teacher in Athens and Hudson, New York; d. 1863 in Hudson; five children.
  - v. ELLEN, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Taylor; lived in Guilford, Vermont; 3 children.
  - vi. JOSEPH, Capt., b. 1768; m. Sabra Olmstead; farmer in Leyden, Massachusetts; eight children.
  - vii. \_\_\_\_\_ (LUCY?), m. \_\_\_\_\_ Clark; settled in Leyden; four children.
  - viii. SARAH, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Fitch; settled in Guilford, Vt.; eight children.
  - ix. HANNAH, died at age eighteen.
10. ANN<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1735; d. September 15, 1803; m. Eleazer Brown, who was minister in North Stonington, Conn. Her family is traced by Cyrus W. Brown in Brown Genealogy (mentioned in reference 102).

(End of Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)  
 \*\*\*\*\*

HENRY<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

Recopied here is the account for HENRY<sup>3</sup> as given on page 30 of the book - for convenience of reference as more information is added about his children.

Henry was born in East Greenwich in 1696. In 1718-9 he inherited "other half of homestead," first half going to his brother Benjamin by the terms of his father's will. He was admitted as a freeman of East Greenwich in 1724. In 1742 he had a tract of land near "Noose Neck Saw Mill River" in West Greenwich.

According to the Vital Records of Rhode Island, he married Margaret Rathbone on May 15, 1724, the ceremony being performed at New Shoreham by Thomas Mitchell, Deputy Warden. The same volume records his death as taking place on February 21, 1752 in West Greenwich. His wife survived him. He left a considerable estate of over thirteen thousand dollars, in addition to the land he owned. His will was proved in West Greenwich, March 24, 1752.

According to some genealogies there were eleven children, but LaMance<sup>131</sup> states that there were only eight children and that three children have been erroneously assigned to him, they being "Mary, born 1726, and Amy, born 1727, his brother Benjamin's children; and Nathan, born 1731, his cousin Wealthy John's son." The remaining eight children who may be definitely assigned to Henry were:

1. HUMILITY GREENE<sup>4</sup> was born February 12, 1725 at West Greenwich. LaMance<sup>131</sup> stated she married James Greene, son of Maroon Swamp Greene; but Huling<sup>129</sup> stated she married Silas Greene, son of John Greene. After working out the family lines it now becomes clear that her husband was JAMES GREENE (James<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>). (Silas Greene married the Humility Greene who was the daughter of Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>). She lived in West Greenwich and had two children (see JAMES<sup>4</sup> on page S13).
2. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> was born July 17, 1729 at East Greenwich. He was of West Greenwich when he married Mehitable Tripp of Exeter on September 22, 1752. He died after 1804 at Exeter, Rhode Island. He had ten children who lived beyond infancy. (For more on his descendants than given below, consult references 128 and 129.)
  - i. EUNICE, b. February 6, 1754.
  - ii. WAITE, b. June 1, 1755; m. George Moore.
  - iii. HENRY, b. August 16, 1757.
  - iv. MARGARET, b. February 24, 1759.
  - v. JOSEPH, b. December 1, 1760; m. Mary Lewis.
  - vi. SARAH, b. December 10, 1762.
  - vii. BENJAMIN, Jr., b. August 13, 1764; m. 1787 Joanna Reynolds; d. April 22, 1855 at Benton, Pa.; twelve children (see ref. 131).
  - viii. MARY, b. May 24, 1766.
  - ix. DUTY, b. May 27, 1768.
  - x. WILLIAM, b. May 20, 1770.
3. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. January 6, 1731/3; m. 1753 George Pierce.
4. JOB<sup>4</sup>, b. March 2, 1735. Details of him given elsewhere in book (see Family IV, pages 30-36 of book and pages S83-91 of this supplement).
5. ANNE<sup>4</sup>, b. November 4, 1736; m. 1) Peleg Sweet and m. 2) her cousin BENJAMIN GREENE. (One writer suggests she married George Tibbetts.) By her first husband she had:
  - i. PELEG SWEET
  - ii. (possibly) ALICE who married Budlong.

By her second husband she had one daughter

- iii. MARY, b. March 24, 1766; m. Peleg Waite (See ref. 131, p. 130)
- 6. CATHERINE<sup>4</sup>, b. May 15, 1738; m. 1760 William Pierce, brother-in-law of her sister Mary.
- 7. CHRISTIAN<sup>4</sup>, b. January 22, 1740; m. son of her cousin - JOB GREENE<sup>5</sup> (of Philip<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>. They had a son:
  - i. SOLOMON.
- 8. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 11, 1743/5; probably m. Deborah Campbell, 1765.

(End of Henry<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

\*\*\*\*\*

PHEBE<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

PHEBE<sup>3</sup> was born about 1698. On September 22, 1717 she as married at Stonington, Connecticut to Thomas Wells of Westerly. This Wells line is carried on in reference 102. There were seven children.

1. PHEBE WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. October 7, 1718; m. in Westerly October 24, 1735 Christopher Edwards. Eight children.
2. LOIS WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. November 30, 1720; m. in Westerly March 7, 1740 Thomas Ross. Seven children.
3. THOMAS WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. April 5, 1723; d. 1796; m. 1745 Sarah Thompson. Eight children. Their son, THOMAS WELLS<sup>5</sup> was a clergyman who served during the Revolution as an Ensign of the First Company of Hopkinton Militia (Rhode Island).
4. BENJAMIN WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. November 23, 1727.
5. CALEB WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. March 15, 1731; m. Louis Coon; three children.
6. JOSHUA WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. October 29, 1733; m. Elizabeth Partelow; son Reverend JOSHUA WELLS<sup>5</sup>.
7. NATHAN WELLS<sup>4</sup>, b. February 12, 1737; m. Mary Thurston; at least three children: GEORGE, KEZIAH, and NATHANIEL WELLS.

\*\*\*\*\*

CALEB<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

CALEB<sup>3</sup> was born about 1701. In 1727 he was admitted a freeman in North Kingstown. He probably did not marry. He willed his estate to his younger brother, Joshua. The will is recorded in North Kingstown Probate Records, 1717-1720, book six, page 109.

\*\*\*\*\*

DEBORAH<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

DEBORAH<sup>3</sup> was born after 1700. She married September 18, 1729 William Reynolds of East Greenwich. Six children:

1. SARAH REYNOLDS<sup>4</sup>, b. March 31, 1730.
2. CALEB REYNOLDS<sup>4</sup>, b. June 21, 1731.
3. DAVID REYNOLDS<sup>4</sup>, b. June 17, 1734.
4. GRIFFIN REYNOLDS<sup>4</sup>, b. June 11, 1737.
5. BENJAMIN REYNOLDS<sup>4</sup>, b. October 25, 1740.
6. JAMES REYNOLDS<sup>4</sup>, b. August 21, 1748.

\*\*\*\*\*

JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> was born in 1714. He married Mehitable \_\_\_\_\_. He was a minor in 1727 when he inherited the estate of his brother, Caleb. He became a freeman in North Kingstown, May 6, 1735. There is a record that in 1743 his older brother, John, sold lands of "his brother, Caleb, deceased," which may refer to these lands which Joshua inherited.

In 1747 Joshua Greene was an Ensign with the First Company, North Kingstown. August 1, 1748-50 at Exeter, Joshua was assigned highway work from North Kingstown up to County Road to Stone Bridge. At meeting of the Town Council at dwelling of Captain John Reynolds in Exeter, in 1750, it was ordered that Joshua and family have certificate to South Kingstown. In 1754 he was assessed Exeter tax of 1 pound 6 shillings and 3 pence. Exeter records of December 18, 1756 show Joshua Greene was Justice of Peace. In March 1767 Joshua Greene purchased a dwelling from Henry Greene. May 12, 1785 Joshua and Elizabeth Greene of South Kingstown sold this dwelling to Joseph Perkins. It consisted of a house, stable and 1 1/4 acres of land with spring. (Raymond Wood Greene<sup>8</sup> has located this property.) Records of Wakefield for 1786-91 show Freelove Greene and Waite Greene Sherman as caring for their father and mother. Joshua died in 1795.

Many genealogies report no further record of Joshua's descendants, but Raymond Wood Greene<sup>8</sup> of Winter Park, Florida, has successfully traced his ancestry back to Joshua. I am indebted to him for most of the following information on Joshua's descendants.

From a 1774 record, Joshua is known to have had at least five sons and two daughters. Since I have a record of four daughters, the total would appear to have been nine; although I have the names of but two of his sons.

1. MARY<sup>4</sup>
2. FREELOVE<sup>4</sup>
3. WAITE<sup>4</sup>, m. Sampson Sherman of Newport, Rhode Island. (This record from 1734 family bible of William G. Sherman of Rhode Island.)
4. HOPE<sup>4</sup>, m. 1797 Borden Thornton.
5. ISAAH<sup>4</sup>, (see page S73)
6. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. 1758; m. 1) 1783 Mehitable Thornton, m. 2) Abigail, m. 3) Sarah.
  - i. WILLIAM (by Mehitable), m. 1) 1808 Phoebe Brown, by whom he had SAMUEL, RUTH, DUTY, BENJAMIN, JAMES and ALLEN; m. 2) d, by whom he had MEHITABLE, MARY and SARAH.
  - ii. JOSHUA HOSPARD (by Abigail)
  - iii. JAMES A. (by Abigail), b. 1796; had JOHN H.<sup>6</sup> and WILLIAM O.<sup>6</sup>.

- iv. FREDERICK SMITH (by Abigail)
- v. PETER CASTOFF (by Abigail)
- vi. SAMUEL TOWLE (by Sarah)
- vii. RANDALL ELDRED (by Sarah).

7. Son            8. Son            9. Son

\*\*\*\*\*

ISALAH<sup>4</sup> (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>)

ISALAH<sup>4</sup>\* is thought to have been born about 1771. He married Elizabeth Tefft, daughter of George Tefft. In the book, Records of Levi Totten, Justice of Peace, South Kingstown, is this entry: "Isaiah, son of Joshua, and Elizabeth Tefft, daughter of George, of Stonington, both in said county of Washington County, were lawfully joined together in marriage by Levi Totten, January 23, 1794." This record was located in 1964 by Howard Perry, town clerk, in this book, which is stored in the vault of the Town Hall, at Wakefield, Rhode Island. Isaiah died on March 21, 1841, and was buried at Mystic, Connecticut. Administration of his estate was granted to his widow, Elizabeth, July 8, 1842. Elizabeth died May 9, 1854. There were seven children.

1. FANNY<sup>5</sup>, b. December 10, 1794; d. August 2, 1870.
2. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>, b. December 22, 1797; d. July 4, 1866; m. March 20, 1823 Mary Noyes at Stonington, Connecticut. She was the daughter of Nathan Noyes who was born January 16, 1775.
  - i. GEORGE NOYES<sup>6</sup> (see page S74)
  - ii. MARY ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. November 24, 1827; m. Thomas Miner of Stonington, Connecticut.
  - iii. CHARLES WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. April 3, 1838 at Stonington; m. his cousin Ellen Greene<sup>6</sup> (John<sup>5</sup>, Isaiah<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>). She died within a year after their marriage and he moved to San Luis Obispo, California. He was a sea captain. He married 2) Mary Jane Willcox. He died March 1923.
3. MARIE<sup>5</sup>, m. Samuel Perry, Jr., on January 1, 1820.

\*There is also a record of an ISALAH GREENE who was born about 1750, who married Mary Tefft, daughter of Joseph Tefft and Lydia Gallup. This Mary Tefft was their eldest daughter and was born December 14, 1757.

4. RAYMOND<sup>5</sup>, d. May 10, 1863; m. Thankful Clark on September 10, 1830; 8 children.
- i. FRANCIS MALVINA<sup>6</sup>, b. at Tolland August 30, 1824; d. 3-25-1844.
  - ii. MINERVA ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. at Granville August 26, 1828; d. April 25, 1844.
  - iii. MARY ANN<sup>6</sup>, b. at Tolland April 4, 1832; d. July 1, 1844.
  - iv. CLEMENT PORTER<sup>6</sup>, b. January 5, 1833 (in Becket).
  - v. GEORGE FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup>, b. February 19, 1835.
    - 1) GRACE<sup>7</sup>
    - 2) FREDERICK<sup>7</sup>
  - vi. EVALINE<sup>6</sup>, b. October 16, 1837; m. Elliott Barnard.
  - vii. HENRY NEWTON<sup>6</sup>, b. October 1, 1839.
  - viii. LYMAN ALONZO<sup>6</sup>, b. August 12, 1842.
5. LYMAN<sup>5</sup>, b. 1804; d. October 25, 1839.
6. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. September 12, 1812; d. August 10, 1870; m. Clarissa Denison who was b. April 12, 1820 and d. December 26, 1872; 10 children.
- i. PHEBE<sup>6</sup>, b. October 23, 1839; d. Jan. 8, 1903; m. Edgar Denison.
  - ii. ELAM<sup>6</sup>, d. March 24, 1849 at age 1 month and 2 days.
  - iii. CLARA<sup>6</sup>, b. September 24, 1854; d. April 11, 1895; maiden.
  - iv. LYMAN<sup>6</sup>, soldier with Co. E21, Reg. Ct. Vol. Killed near Drury's Bluff on May 16, 1864 at age 21 years.
  - v. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, d. July 15, 1861, age 1 year, 7 months, 17 days.
  - vi. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, m. Nathan Denison.
  - vii. ELLEN<sup>6</sup>, m. Charles Greene<sup>6</sup> (George<sup>5</sup>, Isaiah<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>), her cousin. Ellen died within a year after their marriage. Charles re-married and moved to California.
  - viii. MARTHA EMMA<sup>6</sup>, b. 1862; m. Samuel Wheeler.
  - ix. DENISON<sup>6</sup>; had son HOWARD<sup>7</sup>.
  - x. ANNE<sup>6</sup>, m. Benjamin Burrows.
7. ELIZA<sup>5</sup>, b. November 3, 1805; d. September 26, 1870; m. on March 29, 1829 to Isaac Miner.

\*\*\*\*\*

GEORGE NOYES<sup>6</sup> (George<sup>5</sup>, Isaiah<sup>4</sup>)

GEORGE NOYES<sup>6</sup> was born July 26, 1825 at Stonington, Connecticut and died June 30, 1899 at Oak Lawn, Rhode Island. He married July 22, 1855, Mary Jane Wood who was born in 1824 at Fairhaven, Massachusetts and died May 4, 1904. They had eleven children.

1. JESSIE<sup>7</sup>, b. June 22, 1856 at Providence, Rhode Island; d. August 13, 1909 at Oak Lawn; did not marry.
2. GEORGE NOYES<sup>7</sup>, b. June 3, 1858; d. March 14, 1924 at Oak Lawn; m. Carrie Stone who was b. May 24, 1867 and d. April 1, 1921.



George Noyes and Carrie Stone had three children.

- i. HOWARD P.<sup>8</sup>, b. November 25, 1892; m. Rachel J. Luther.
    - 1) GEORGE N.<sup>9</sup>
    - 2) ROBERT E.<sup>9</sup>
    - 3) HOWARD P. Jr.<sup>9</sup>
    - 4) MERTON E.<sup>9</sup>
    - 5) AROYAL C.<sup>9</sup>
    - 6) RAYMOND R.<sup>9</sup>
    - 7) \_\_\_\_\_<sup>9</sup> daughter who m. Adolph Rogowski.
    - 8) BARBARA L.<sup>9</sup>
    - 9) \_\_\_\_\_<sup>9</sup>, daughter who m. Manuel J. Gil.
  - ii. WINSTON M.<sup>8</sup>, b. May 19, 1904; d. August 12, 1965;  
m. Rosellen M. Welch; five children.
    - 1) JAMES W.<sup>9</sup>
    - 2) CLINTON N.<sup>9</sup> of Wheaton, Illinois
    - 3) THOMAS A.<sup>9</sup> of Cranston, Rhode Island.
    - 4) \_\_\_\_\_<sup>9</sup>, daughter who m. Robert Caito of Cranston, R. I.
    - 5) \_\_\_\_\_<sup>9</sup>, daughter who m. Thomas Pelletier of Long Is.
  - iii. ELSIE S.<sup>8</sup>, m. C. Roland Burroughs; 3 children.
    - 1) NOYES G. BURROUGHS<sup>9</sup> of Coventry.
    - 2) \_\_\_\_\_<sup>9</sup>, daughter who m. Dominic Rossi.
    - 3) ELEANOR BURROUGHS<sup>9</sup>.
3. CHARLES W.<sup>7</sup>, b. July 23, 1859; d. September 5, 1899; m. Ruth Ellen Monroe who was b. August 24, 1862 and d. August 30, 1937. (see p. 576)
  4. JOHN B. W.<sup>7</sup>, b. May 7, 1861 at Providence; d. September 21, 1927;  
m. December 8, 1886 Margaret C. Peters who was b. April 9, 1868  
and d. November 15, 1936; three children.
    - i. MABEL LOUISE<sup>8</sup>, b. July 3, 1888 at Cranston; d. September 10, 1931  
at Mishanticut, Rhode Island; m. George Greenhalgh; children:  
ADELAIDE, FLORENCE, GEORGE, RAYMOND and MABEL.
    - ii. CLIFFORD<sup>8</sup>, b. May 24, 1893 at Cranston; d. September 7, 1951  
at Hope, Rhode Island.
    - iii. JOHN B. W., Jr.<sup>8</sup>, b. March 26, 1897; d. November 1946.
  5. BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup>, b. March 5, 1863; d. July 11, 1865.
  6. AMY ANNE<sup>7</sup>, b. May 4, 1865; m. Eben Moon who was b. Dec. 10, 1865.
  7. LEVI HERBERT<sup>7</sup>, b. at Oak Lawn July 4, 1867; d. July 10, 1939;  
m. May 20, 1894 Delia Florence Read who was b. in East Providence  
May 30, 1876 and d. October 1, 1958; four children.
    - i. FLORENCE LEILA<sup>8</sup>, b. September 19, 1894; m. October 15, 1919  
Frederick Edwards Dawson; two children.
      - 1) VIRGINIA DAWSON<sup>9</sup>, b. July 5, 1920.
      - 2) DORIS F. DAWSON<sup>9</sup>, b. August 21, 1924.

- ii. LEVI HERBERT GREENE, Jr.<sup>8</sup>, b. October 12, 1897 at Cranston; m. March 1, 1919 Gladys Capatola Greenhalgh who was b. May 15, 1899; four children.
    - 1) HERBERT HAROLD<sup>9</sup>, b. October 16, 1919.
    - 2) VIVIAN MYRTLE<sup>9</sup>, b. August 28, 1921.
    - 3) BYRON R.<sup>9</sup>, b. September 12, 1923.
    - 4) ERNESTINE<sup>9</sup>, b. November 26, 1926.
  - iii. ESTHER CLESS<sup>8</sup>, b. October 2, 1902; m. George F. Lamphere.
  - iv. ERNEST HILTON<sup>8</sup>, b. November 26, 1908 at Cranston; m. 1931 Lillian Wilson; divorced 1948. Ernest died April 11, 1963 in Los Angeles, California. Five children.
    - 1) DAVID H.<sup>9</sup> of Cranston, Rhode Island.
    - 2) RUSSELL E.<sup>9</sup>
    - 3) LEVI H.<sup>9</sup>
    - 4) GLADYS<sup>9</sup> of Longview, Texas
    - 5) \_\_\_\_\_<sup>9</sup>, daughter who m. John T. Williams.
8. MARY ELIZA<sup>7</sup>, b. September 26, 1869; d. July 9, 1951; m. William A. Briggs who was b. June 6, 1867. Lived in Phoenix. Three children.
- i. BESSIE L. BRIGGS<sup>8</sup>, b. January 24, 1898.
  - ii. EMMA J. BRIGGS<sup>8</sup>, b. November 11, 1899.
  - iii. FRANK W. BRIGGS<sup>8</sup>, b. February 25, 1904.
9. FREDERICK D.<sup>7</sup>, b. October 25, 1871; d. January 2, 1946; m. Lillian Wilbur who was b. October 7, 1872 and d. May 31, 19\_\_ . Frederick died of burns as a result of starting a fire (at age 74).
10. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup>, b. April 9, 1874; d. March 26, 1943; m. April 12, 1899 Eva Wilbur, who was b. January 18, 1879 and d. April 7, 1948. They had a daughter who died at birth.
11. JAMES E.<sup>7</sup>, b. at Oaklawn February 1, 1877; d. September 14, 1947; m. August 21, 1901 Clara M. Hervey of Cranston who was b. Feb. 12, 1887 and d. February 2, 1961. He was a dairy farmer. Had son
- i. LAWRENCE E.<sup>8</sup> of Oaklawn, b. June 15, 1910.

\*\*\*\*\*

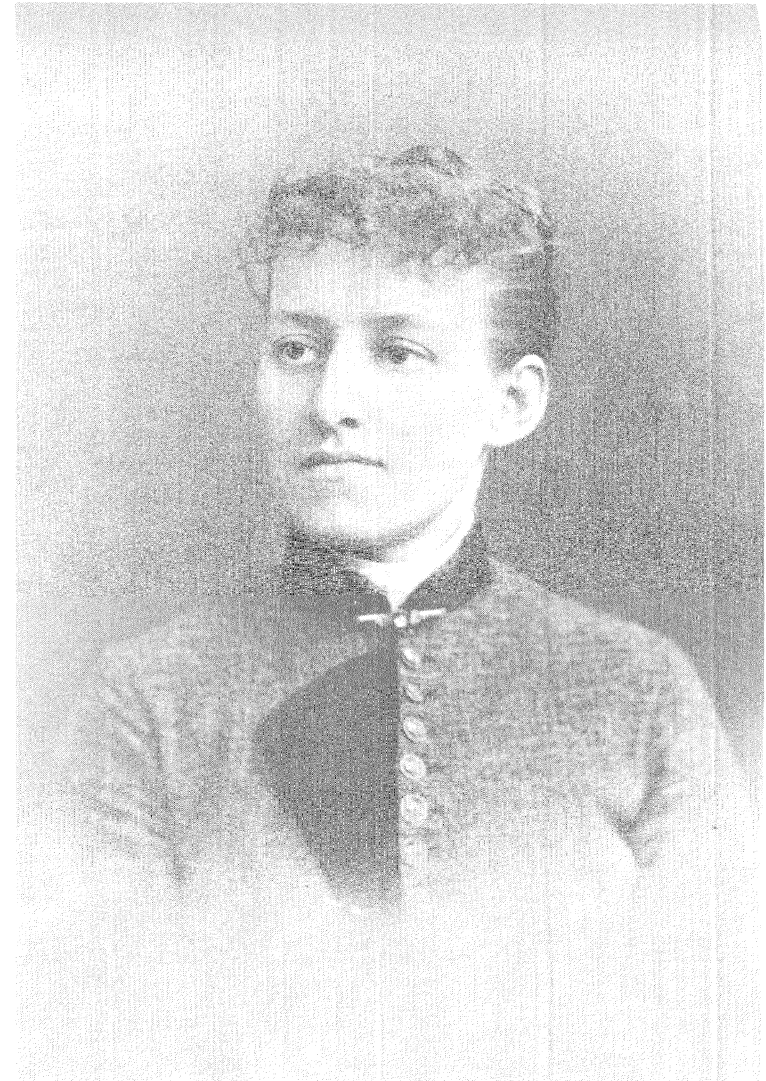
CHARLES WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> (George N.<sup>6</sup>, George<sup>5</sup>, Isaiah<sup>4</sup>)

CHARLES WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> was born July 23, 1859 at Oak Lawn, Rhode Island. He married October 23, 1882 Ruth Ellen Munro, who was born August 24, 1862 at Providence, Rhode Island. Charles died September 5, 1899 at Gloucester, Rhode Island, a few months following the death of his father. Ruth died August 30, 1937 at Mechanicut, Rhode Island. There were eight children.

- 1. CHARLES WILLIAM, Jr.<sup>8</sup>, b. July 15, 1885 at Oak Lawn; m. Ida Potter on June 18, 1912; d. February 10, 1943 at Natick, Rhode Island.



CHARLES WILLIAM GREENE  
1859 - 1899



RUTH ELLEN (MUNRO) GREENE  
1862 - 1937

These photographs were taken on their wedding day, October 23, 1882.



(This page was photocopied fro

# ROLLINS Receives \$250,000

## Contribution largest ever by an Alumnus

Deeds to Winter Park property valued at about \$250,000 have been given to **Rollins College** by **Raymond Greene**, former Winter Park mayor and 1923 graduate of the college. The gift is the largest single contribution made to **Rollins** by an Alumnus.

Under conditions of the gift, an endowment fund will be established with the income devoted to the support of the **Raymond W. Greene Chair of Health and Physical Education**.

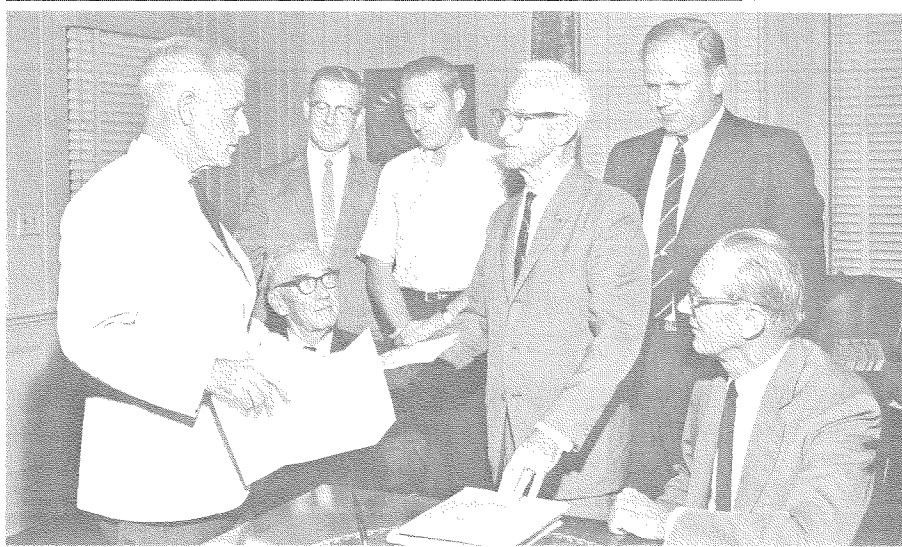
The new chair will be headquartered in the **Enyart-Alumni Field House**, a \$745,000 physical education building which will be completed on the **Rollins** campus next June.

Assets of the endowment fund are comprised of income-producing real estate. The college will be responsible for keeping the property rented and for investment of income.

The purpose of the gift, according to the donor, is to establish a chair to be occupied by a "golden personality" such as the late Dr. Hamilton Holt, former **Rollins** president, might have envisioned.

In making the presentation, Greene said he also "recognizes the fact that **President and Mrs. McKean** have accomplished more for **Rollins** since 1951 than any other administration in the history of the institution."

"**Ray**", as he is commonly known to his many friends, arrived in Winter Park in 1913, and was met by Dean Arthur D. Enyart and **Conrad Bucher '13**, then assistant dean. He had been persuaded by Dean



Left to right, standing: Rollins President Hugh F. McKean; Phillip Price, Rollins Comptroller; Raymond W. Greene, Jr.; Raymond W. Greene; and Richard Trismen, Rollins College attorney. Seated: Webber B. Haines, Mr. Green's attorney, and John Tiedtke, Rollins Second Vice President and Treasurer.

Enyart to come to **Rollins** as athletic director and YMCA secretary while attending college. After several years of service in the U.S. Navy, he graduated from **Rollins** and entered the real estate business.

Very active in civic and political affairs, **Greene** served as mayor of Winter Park from December 1952 to January 1958. He is a past president of the **Rollins College Alumni Association**, a former member of the **Rollins College Board of Trustees** and a charter member of the **Winter Park Rotary Club**.

President Holt recognized Ray's long service to the community

and his college in 1949, when he awarded him **Rollins'** highest recognition, the **Declaration of Honor**. President McKean presented the **Dr. Hamilton Holt medal** to him in 1961.

He is married to the former **Wilhelmina "Billie" Freeman '27**, and two of his children, **Anne Greene Key '51** and **Raymond W. Greene, Jr. '60** attended **Rollins**.

Because of his enduring association with **Rollins** and his numerous friendships among her Alumni, Ray has been asked by **Warren Hume** to serve as the Class Agent for the **Pioneers**, those Alumni who attended **Rollins** prior to 1926.

### BULLETIN

Greene received one of three C.H.I.E.F. (Champions of Higher Independent Education in Florida) awards at a December 7 luncheon in Lakeland sponsored by 13 private Florida colleges.

Also honored at the luncheon, sponsored by the Independent Colleges and Universities of Florida, were George M. Jenkins, President of Publix Markets, and Dr. Joseph A. Boyd, President of Radiation, Inc.

Dr. David M. Delo, President of the University of Tampa and Chairman of the President's

Council of ICUF, said "We are happy to honor these distinguished citizens and business leaders for their many contributions to private higher education in Florida."

Hosts at the Lakeland luncheon were Florida Institute of Technology in Melbourne, Florida Southern in Lakeland and Rollins.

In addition to Rollins, FIT and Florida Southern, ICUF members include Barry College, Bethune-Cookman College, Biscayne College, Florida Memorial College, Florida Presbyterian College, Jacksonville University, Saint Leo College, Stetson, Miami and the University of Tampa.

2. RAYMOND WOOD<sup>8</sup>, b. May 22, 1888 at Oak Lawn; m. June 5, 1926 Wilhelmina Freeman who was b. January 27, 1906. Raymond Greene is one of the pioneers of Winter Park, Florida. He first arrived in the community in 1913 to accept a position as athletic director and field secretary at Rollins College. His work and studies were interrupted by a tour of duty as a Naval Officer in World War I. He then returned to Rollins College, from which he was graduated in 1923. A year later, he entered the real estate business, to which he has devoted his time since. From 1952 until 1958 he was Mayor of Winter Park. In 1960 he was named "Rotary Man of the Year." Recently, he gave to Rollins College its largest gift by an alumnus, to establish a chair of Health and Physical Education. He has three children.
- i. MARY LOUISE<sup>9</sup>, b. January 23, 1928 at Winter Park, Florida.
  - ii. CHARLOTTE ANN<sup>9</sup>, b. May 11, 1929 at Cincinnati, Ohio;  
m. James W. Key.
  - iii. RAYMOND WOOD, Jr.<sup>9</sup>, b. April 24, 1931 at Winter Park.
3. MORRIS THOMPSON<sup>8</sup>, b. May 15, 1890 at Oak Lawn, Rhode Island;  
d. December 27, 1890 at Oak Lawn.
4. RUTH ELLEN<sup>8</sup>, b. November 4, 1891 at Oak Lawn; residing in Providence.
5. ROBERT BRAYTON<sup>8</sup>, b. June 26, 1895 at Pocasset, Rhode Island;  
m. March 3, 1928 Margaret Mathilda Sherman; d. January 31, 1966  
at Olneyville, Rhode Island.
6. GERTRUDE MUNRO<sup>8</sup>, b. July 3, 1896 at Pocasset, R. I.; d. July 19, 1896.
7. LEWIS WINFIELD<sup>8</sup>, b. March 25, 1899 at Gloucester, Rhode Island;  
d. August 8, 1899 at Gloucester.
8. LESTER MUNRO<sup>8</sup>, b. April 7, 1900 at Gloucester, Rhode Island;  
d. January 29, 1906 at Oak Lawn, Rhode Island.

(End of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

\*\*\*\*\*

Major Genealogical References for Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>

Bibliography  
Number\*

- 101 Allaben, Frank, "Greene of Green's Norton." Line of John<sup>1</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, White Hat John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Judge Edward<sup>5</sup>, Polly<sup>6</sup>.
- 102 Allen, Devere. Some Prudence Island Allens. Line of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>4</sup> who married Eleazer Brown, with inclusion of Brown line; also line of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Phoebe<sup>3</sup> who married Thomas Wells, including Wells line.
- 108 Cutter, William Richard. New England Families - Genealogical and Memorial. Line of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>3</sup>, Job<sup>4</sup>.
- 116 Greene, Frank L. The Greene Family: Descendants of Joseph Greene of Westerly, Rhode Island. This large volume is concerned with descendants of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>. It carries out a number of branches in greater detail than this work.
- 118 Greene, George Sears. Greenes of Rhode Island. Traces line of Sylvester Greene<sup>5</sup> (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>) who married Phoebe Greene<sup>5</sup> (Rufus<sup>4</sup>, Jabez<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John of Warwick<sup>1</sup>).
- 128 Hughes, Thomas. American Ancestry. Line traced is Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>6</sup>, Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>6</sup>, Douglas Norval<sup>7</sup>, Douglas Norval<sup>8</sup>.
- 129 Huling, Ray Greene. "The Greenes of Quidnessett." This traces descendants of several children of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>.
- 131 LaMance, Lora. Greene Family and Its Branches. This genealogy devotes Chapter XXI, pp. 125-140 to descendants of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>.
- 144 Arnold, James N. Arthur Aylesworth and His Descendants in America. Page 485 records family of John<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>.
- 147 DeForest, Louis E. James Cox Brody and His Ancestry. Line of Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>4</sup> who married John Eldred. Continues with Eldred line.

---

\* Bibliography number refers to number assigned to reference in the bibliography sections at rear of book and supplement, where complete reference is given.

Bibliography  
Number\*

- 157 Greene, Howard. "Welcome Arnold Greene's Notes on the Greene Genealogy." This genealogy is concerned primarily with the line of John Greene of Warwick. However, it also contains the will of White Hat John<sup>3</sup> and records of Quidnessett Greenes among the copied lists of births and marriages of East Greenwich, Providence, Warwick. Includes bible records. Some of line of Caleb<sup>4</sup> and Ruth<sup>4</sup> (both descended from John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>) who married into Warwick line of Greenes.
- Of BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>) this reference states: "Benjamin Greene of West Greenwich had a son Clark who had several children. I recollect his gentlemanly appearance and fine horse as he visited my father in my early boyhood. W. A. G. 1868"
- 317 Order of Founders and Patriots, Register for 1926.  
Two members of this order were listed in 1926 as descendants from Benjamin<sup>2</sup> and White Hat John<sup>3</sup>, one by John's son Thomas<sup>4</sup> and one by his son Josiah<sup>4</sup>.
- 430 Daughters of American Revolution, "Bible Records, New York State."



CHART VII

Family and Descendants of JOSHUA GREENE<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

First Generation: JOHN<sup>1</sup> Greene of Quidnessett = m. Joan \_\_\_\_\_  
 Second Generation: BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, 1665-1720 = m. Humility Coggeshall  
 Third Generation: JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, 1714-1795 = Mehitable \_\_\_\_\_

Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Sixth Generation
I MARY <sup>4</sup>		
II FREELOVE <sup>4</sup>		
III WAITE <sup>4</sup> , m. _____ Sherman		
IV HOPE <sup>4</sup> , m. 1797 Borden Thornton		
V ISAIAH <sup>4</sup> d. 1841 m. Elizabeth Tefft	1. GEORGE <sup>5</sup> m. Mary Noyes	i. GEORGE NOYES <sup>6</sup> , 1825-1899 * m. Mary Jane Wood ii. MARY ELIZABETH <sup>6</sup> , b. 1827 m. Thomas Miner iii. CHARLES WM. <sup>6</sup> , b. 1838
VI SAMUEL <sup>4</sup> b. 1753 m. Mehitable Thornton	1. WILLIAM <sup>5</sup> m. Phoebe Brown  m. 2) _____ and had	i. SAMUEL <sup>6</sup> ii. RUTH <sup>6</sup> iii. DUTY <sup>6</sup> iv. BANJAMIN <sup>6</sup> v. JAMES <sup>6</sup> vi. ALLEN <sup>6</sup> vii. MEHITABLE <sup>6</sup> viii. MARY <sup>6</sup> ix. SARAH <sup>6</sup>
m.2) Abigail _____	2. JOSHUA HOSPARD <sup>5</sup> 3. JAMES A. <sup>5</sup> , b. 1796	i. JOHN H. <sup>6</sup> ii. WILLIAM O. <sup>6</sup>
m.3) Sarah _____	4. FREDERICK SMITH <sup>5</sup> 5. PETER CASTOFF <sup>5</sup> 6. SAMUEL TOWLE <sup>5</sup> 7. RANDALL ELDRED <sup>5</sup>	
VII. A son		
VIII. A son		
IX. A son		

\*For more information on descendants of GEORGE<sup>6</sup> see pages S73-75.

PLEASE NOTE: After above Chart VII had been completed, additional information was received on descendants of Joshua Greene<sup>3</sup> which has been presented on pages S72 through S77 but which has not been added to this Chart VII.

CHART VIII

Family and Descendants of HENRY GREENE<sup>3</sup> (Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

First Generation: JOHN<sup>1</sup> Greene of Quidnessett = m. Joan \_\_\_\_\_

Second Generation: BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, 1665-1720 = Humility Coggashall

Third Generation: HENRY<sup>3</sup>, 1696-1752 = Margaret Rathbone

Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Sixth Generation	Ref.*
I HUMILITY <sup>4</sup> , b.1725 m. JAMES GREENE <sup>4</sup>	1. HENRY <sup>5</sup> , b.1754 m. Marcy Corey Revolutionary soldier 2. REBECCA <sup>5</sup> , b.1756	i. JOB <sup>6</sup> , b.1778 ii. CYRIL <sup>6</sup> , b. 1779 iii. SPICER <sup>6</sup> , b. 1781 iv. WHIPPLE <sup>6</sup> , b. 1782 v. CYNTHIA <sup>6</sup> , b. 1786 vi. HUMILITY <sup>6</sup> , b. 1739 vii. HANNAH <sup>6</sup> , b.1784 →	131
II BENJAMIN <sup>4</sup> , b.1729 m. Mehitable Tripp	1. EUNICE <sup>5</sup> , b.1754 2. WAITE <sup>5</sup> , b.1755; m. George Moore 3. HENRY <sup>5</sup> , b. 1757 4. MARGARET <sup>5</sup> , b.1759 5. JOSEPH <sup>5</sup> , b.1760 m. Mary Lewis 6. SARAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1762 7. BENJAMIN, Jr. <sup>5</sup> 1764-1855 m. Joanna Reynolds 8. MARY <sup>5</sup> , b.1766 9. DUTY <sup>5</sup> , b.1768 10. WILLIAM <sup>5</sup> , b.1770	i. HENRY <sup>6</sup> ii. SARAH <sup>6</sup> , m. _____ Hallstead iii. MARY <sup>6</sup> , m. _____ Raymond iv. ROBERT <sup>6</sup> , m. Melissa Rice v. WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> , m. Celinda Capwell vi. HIRAM <sup>6</sup> , m. Eliza Dean vii. LYMAN <sup>6</sup> , m. Capwell & Chase viii. NANCY <sup>6</sup> , m. _____ Dean ix. ALANSON <sup>6</sup> , m. Sybyl Dean x. - xii. died young or d.w.i.	129 131 128
III. MARY <sup>4</sup> , b.1731/3 m. George Pierce			
IV. JOB <sup>4</sup> 1735-1792 m. Merebah Carr	1. EUNICE <sup>5</sup> , b.1757 2. SARAH <sup>5</sup> , b. 1759 3. HENRY <sup>5</sup> , Rev. 1761-1849 m. 1) Abigail Moon m. 2) Mrs. Betsey Munson 4. MARGARET <sup>5</sup> 1763-1845 m. Abel Potter, Jr.	i. ISABELLA <sup>6</sup> , 1783-1806 m. P. Andrews ii. MERIBAH <sup>6</sup> , 1784-1806 m. A. Aldrich iii. MOSES <sup>6</sup> , 1787-1818 m. Betsey Barnet iv. HENRY C. <sup>6</sup> , 1790-1873 m. Clarinda Post v. ABIGAIL <sup>6</sup> , 1793-1842 m. Jonah Sanford vi. ASA <sup>6</sup> , 1795-1806 vii. NATHAN <sup>6</sup> , 1796-1875 m. Huldah Hill viii. CALVIN <sup>6</sup> , 1798-1806 ix. POLLY <sup>6</sup> , 1801-1843 m. John Hoyt i. Rev. JOB POTTER <sup>6</sup> ii. JAMES POTTER <sup>6</sup> iii. HANNAH POTTER <sup>6</sup> , 1787-1858 iv. POLLY POTTER <sup>6</sup> , 1790-1851 v. MARGARET <sup>6</sup> vi. ICHABOD P. <sup>6</sup> , 1798-1840 vii. EUNICE <sup>6</sup> , 1801-1857	116 108

(continued)

CHART VIII (continued)

Fourth Generation	Fifth Generation	Sixth Generation	Ref.*
IV JOB <sup>4</sup> continued	5. JOB <sup>5</sup> , 1765-1842 m.1) Freelope Potter m.2) ___ Gillette	i. SYLVIA <sup>6</sup> ii. NOEL P. <sup>6</sup> iii. LEPHRE <sup>6</sup> iv. ORRIN <sup>6</sup> v. EDWARD <sup>6</sup> vi. CLARISSA <sup>6</sup> vii. LEAMON <sup>6</sup> viii. HENRY <sup>6</sup> ix. HARRIET <sup>6</sup>	see pages 113-131 for more on Job's <sup>5</sup> descendants.**
	6. NATHAN <sup>5</sup> , 1767-1859 m. Susan Alford	i. HEMAN <sup>6</sup> ii. SARAH <sup>6</sup> iii. GARDNER <sup>6</sup> iv. FANNY <sup>6</sup> v. ELIZA <sup>6</sup> vi. AMANDA <sup>6</sup> vii. MIRANDA <sup>6</sup> viii. NATHAN <sup>6</sup> ix. SUSAN <sup>6</sup> x. HENRY C. <sup>6</sup> xi. ANSON DRAPER <sup>6</sup> xii. FANNY ADELINE <sup>6</sup> xiii. LUTHER A. <sup>6</sup> xiv. ALMIRA <sup>6</sup>	See pages 39-117 for more on Nathan's <sup>5</sup> descendants. **
V ANNA <sup>4</sup> , b. 1736 m.1) Peleg Sweet m.2) BENJAMIN GREENE <sup>5</sup>	1. PELEG SWEET <sup>5</sup> 2. ALICE SWEET <sup>5</sup> (??) 3. MARY GREENE <sup>5</sup> m. Peleg Waite		Mary Greene Waite had 10 children. 131
VI CATHERINE <sup>4</sup> , b. 1738 m. William Pierce			
VII CHRISTIAN <sup>4</sup> m. JOB GREENE <sup>5</sup>	1. SOLOMON <sup>5</sup>		
VIII JEREMIAH <sup>4</sup> , b. 1743 m. Deborah Campbell (?)			

\* Consult reference of this number in bibliography for more on this person and descendants.

\*\* Pages as indicated in book, Greene Family of St. Albans, Vermont.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S57 - S81

- page S63 Descendants of JOHN GREENE<sup>5</sup>, son of  
4. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)  
are recorded in a new genealogy compiled and privately printed in  
1966 by William Bertram Greene<sup>171</sup>. He is descended from John  
Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup> through Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>,  
Richard<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>7</sup>, William Briggs<sup>8</sup>, William Spencer<sup>9</sup>, William  
Bertram<sup>10</sup>. Record is continued to present day (thirteenth genera-  
tion.) Further mention of this branch is contained in Appendix H  
of this supplement, pages S186-187.
- page S64 line 13: JONATHAN GREENE<sup>5</sup> was a soldier in the Revolution.  
He had eight children (sixth generation): SIMEON, ISABEL,  
REBECCA, JOHN, SAMUEL, MARGARET, JONATHAN, and CALEB.
- page S65 Under "11. RUTH<sup>4</sup>" delete: "There may have been a son by a second  
marriage named JOHN<sup>5</sup> who married Ruth Matteson and lived in  
Berlin, New York." This John who married Ruth Matteson is listed  
on page S17 as JOHN<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>).
- page S68 line 5: Add - PAUL GREENE married in 1788 Deborah Clark who  
was the daughter of Joseph Clark<sup>5</sup> (Thomas<sup>4</sup>).
- page S68 line 8: last word should be Guilford, not Builford.
- page S69 Under ANNE<sup>4</sup>, one writer suggests that she married George Tibbetts  
but we note that on page S60 George Tibbetts is given as husband of  
ANN<sup>5</sup> (James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>).

Supplement to  
Chapters III - XX

JOB GREENE<sup>4</sup> AND HIS DESCENDANTS

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S57 - S81

- page S63 Descendants of JOHN GREENE<sup>5</sup>, son of  
4. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)  
are recorded in a new genealogy compiled and privately printed in  
1966 by William Bertram Greene<sup>171</sup>. He is descended from John  
Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup> through Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>,  
Richard<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>7</sup>, William Briggs<sup>8</sup>, William Spencer<sup>9</sup>, William  
Bertram<sup>10</sup>. Record is continued to present day (thirteenth genera-  
tion.) Further mention of this branch is contained in Appendix H  
of this supplement, pages S186-187.
- page S64 line 13: JONATHAN GREENE<sup>5</sup> was a soldier in the Revolution.  
He had eight children (sixth generation): SIMEON, ISABEL,  
REBECCA, JOHN, SAMUEL, MARGARET, JONATHAN, and CALEB.
- page S65 Under "11. RUTH<sup>4</sup>" delete: "There may have been a son by a second  
marriage named JOHN<sup>5</sup> who married Ruth Matteson and lived in  
Berlin, New York." This John who married Ruth Matteson is listed  
on page S17 as JOHN<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>).
- page S68 line 5: Add - PAUL GREENE married in 1788 Deborah Clark who  
was the daughter of Joseph Clark<sup>5</sup> (Thomas<sup>4</sup>).
- page S68 line 8: last word should be Guilford, not Builford.
- page S69 Under ANNE<sup>4</sup>, one writer suggests that she married George Tibbetts  
but we note that on page S60 George Tibbetts is given as husband of  
ANN<sup>5</sup> (James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>).

Supplement to  
Chapters III - XX

JOB GREENE<sup>4</sup> AND HIS DESCENDANTS





Supplement to  
Section of Chapter III related to  
JOB GREENE FAMILY<sup>4</sup> (Henry<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>)

The history of JOB<sup>4</sup> has been presented on pages 30-36 of the book. Some additional information is coming to light from old letters and newspaper clippings. They illustrate the modifications which take place in family histories through the retelling of favorite tales.

Revolutionary War Exploits

We now have three versions of the capture of Job<sup>4</sup> by the British during the Revolution:

L Job's son, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, died November 13, 1859. At that time his grandson, Luther O.<sup>7</sup>, wrote to his uncle Heman<sup>6</sup> (Nathan's son), seeking information for a memorial article. Heman replied as follows:

St. Albans

27th Nov. 1859

Dr. Friend L. O. Greene

Yours of the 24th inst. came to hand duly but havin at my command sufficient answers to all your questions I had to delay some in reply. I now to the answers as the questions are put. My Father was born in West Greenwich, Rhode Island. His father moved into Wallingsford when he was 3 years old. His name was Job. From thence to Wallumschaik (or pronounced Walloomscoik) where he resided at the time of Bennington Battle so called which was near his house here he was taken by the British and put into Van Rensselaer Mill to grind for them. He not much pleased with the cursings he sought an opportunity to enter into some other business. The mill was guarded by centinals around. When armies were about to meet music and colours drew all eyes and ears. He left the mill and run for life. A team having broke loose and gone unbeknown him the centinel hailed and asked him if he was after it. He said yes. The centinel said if you run fast you overtake it soon well I will try. So he left.

After the War he bought and moved on the bank of the Hudson River near Half Moon Point now (Waterford). About the time my father was 18 years old his father was dispossed of house or home the Rensselaer claim to all the land in that section and he gave my father his time as he could not do for him any more he came into this town March 1788. Chopped 7 months bought the farm that time that he cleared lived and died on.

On the 2nd Tuesday of March 1797 my father was chosen one of the selectmen and served in that capacity most of the years for 30 years. On the 9th day of March 1801 was chosen 1st. Constable which office he held more of life for 20 odd years. In 1803 and for many years he was Deputy Sheriff under Prince B. Hall, High Sheriff and Deputy Baliff and committed to jail the High Sheriff more than a dozen times in one year. These offices he held for some years. In Sept. 1810 he was chosen to represent the Town in the Legislator and some other years after, cannot tell how many. I know he went to Middlebury and Montpelier and once to Vergennes. I think that was the 1st Uncle Job came to St. Albans. 1787 went to Clarendon to winter and get things to keep house next spring and my father came 1788 and went home to Clarendon but not to his father's. I never knew of his ever seeing his father after he first left.

The English Coat of Arms of our ancestors recorded in Ireland as I am informed is a Doe standing (female deer).

Dr. Sir, I have sketched down briefly some of the most important features of the life of my Father who was 92 years of age on the 7th Nov. and died on the 13th inst. Nov.

Yours truly, regard for wife and my friend  
old and loved Hen. J. Collamer

Heman Greene \*

2. Luther then published the memorial to Nathan Greene in the Woodstock Standard for December 1, 1859. This was reprinted in part on pages 32-33 of the book. Read this for the second version of the capture.

3. Some years later, Luther's father, Henry C. Greene<sup>6</sup> (grandson of Job<sup>4</sup>) gave a verbal account of the incident to a reporter, who proceeded to print it in the St. Albans Messenger. The account is reproduced on the following page.\*

Some comments on items 1, 2, and 3

(a) Note the reference to Van Rensselaer's mills. Grain ground in these mills was important during this period, for the embargo caused dealers to search inland so that Boston could have bread. It also was important to feeding the armies - American and British!

(b) The letter stated that Nathan was three years old when his parents moved to the area of Bennington, which would indicate the move was made in 1770.

\* Original of the letter and also the newspaper clipping are in the private collection of Col. Richardson L. Greene<sup>9</sup> of Amherst, Mass.

**INTERESTING BENNINGTON REMINISCENCE.**

Our venerable and respected townsman, H. C. Greene was in the MESSENGER office last Saturday and the talk naturally drifted to the at present all-absorbing topic of the Bennington Centennial. To the surprise of the reporter it turned out that in the old gentlemen there had been struck a rich mine of reminiscence of the days of John Stark and Bennington's great battle. Among other stories that he told was one that had been handed down to him from his paternal grandfather, Job Greene. It seems that Job was a miller and when Baum made his sortie toward Bennington, he took young Greene prisoner. Shortly after, the British forces captured the Sancoix grist mill with a large store of wheat, and learning that Greene was a miller by trade, he was put in the mill to do the grinding for the army. Just prior to the great battle a load of grain was brought to the mill, a yoke of young steers being the motive power attached to the cart. When the wheat had been unloaded, the steers started suddenly and ran away. The driver and all about the mill gave chase, when it at once dawned on the mind of the prisoner that his opportunity for escape had arrived. He started in a hurry but had gone only a short

distance when he encountered a Hessian picket. The soldier did not know him and asked if he was after the runaway steers. Mr. Greene, evidently believing that a little prevarication would, under the circumstances, be overlooked, declared that he was, whereupon the sentry directed him to run hard over a hill and he would be able to "head off" the cattle. The injunction to run hard was obeyed to the letter, but the steers never were caught by Mr. Greene, but he made good his escape.

During the battle, Miss Susan Alford, then about 12 years of age, but who in later years married Job Greene, the miller, was living with her parents near the scene of the fight and was so frightened that she ran away and hid herself in a log heap until the conflict was over and victory had perched on the banners of her friends and neighbors.

The father of H. C. Greene was one of the three first settlers of St. Albans, coming here when the entire site now occupied by our flourishing village was a solid wilderness, and H. C. recollects well when the land was first cleared and when he raked hay and cut grain amid the stumps where it was impossible to plough, and his father used to take his wheat in a dug-out canoe to a wind mill on the New York shore to be ground.

Since the oldest deed on record in the Bennington Town Hall is dated 1774, this may account for the fact that no record has been found of a deed to Job Greene's land. In New York state deeds were not required to be recorded until 1810; private leases were not recorded.

(c) Letter refers to family's "English coat of arms of our ancestors recorded in Ireland." This probably is the basis on which some of the later generations mistakenly concluded the family must have come from Ireland. The facts are that the coat of arms originated in England and was taken to Ireland by a branch descended from the ninth Sir Thomas Greene (see reference 131, page 23).

(d) The article in the Woodstock Standard stated Nathan hid behind a log during a Revolutionary battle. The article in the St. Albans Messenger stated it was Susan Alford. There is no other evidence to place Susan in that area at that time so that it is presumed the account in the Woodstock Standard is the more accurate and the latter the result of faulty communication and/or reporting.

### Location of Grave

The burial place of Job<sup>4</sup> has not been located. The "Graves of Revolutionary Soldiers in New York"<sup>432</sup> does not include his name, nor do the vital records filed in Montpelier, Vermont. However, a letter to Frank L. Greene<sup>8</sup>, dated April 7, 1901, and signed by H. C. Day of Bennington, Vermont, stated:

"Job Greene - the name is spelled without the final e - was a member of Capt. Elijah Dewey's Company that was in the battle of Bennington, August 16, 1777. Job Green lived for some years and perhaps during the greater part of his life just south of the southern limits of the present village of Bennington. I think he died previous to 1820. He was buried in what is now called the old cemetery at Bennington Center, but, unfortunately, I do not think the precise location of the grave is known. This I had from the late ex-Gov. Hull, who in a convention some years ago in regard to the members of Capt. Dewey's Company, mentioned this with other facts about the company."

Among miscellaneous papers on the Greene family which were preserved by Winifred Louise GreeneWood<sup>8</sup> of St. Albans, was one which stated:

"This Elder Job Greene was born March 2, 1735 in East Greenwich, R. L., son of Henry and Margaret (Rathbone) Greene. It is stated they moved to Vermont. He died in the old home on Johnny Cake Hill - Orrin Greene's home - his father."

Orrin Greene<sup>6</sup> was the son of Job<sup>5</sup> and the grandson of the Elder Job<sup>4</sup>. Orrin inherited the home of his father Job<sup>5</sup>. The Elder Job had a son by a second marriage, named Caleb<sup>5</sup>, who had been reared in this house by his half-brother, Job<sup>5</sup>. It is plausible, therefore, that the father might have died in this house. However, if this is true why is there no death record in the St. Albans Town Hall and would he have been taken to Bennington for burial?

Also of interest among the papers of Mrs. Wood was one on which a sentence was written as follows:

"Aunt Sarah Greene was named for Job Greene's second wife. Aunt S. told me."

This is further confirmation that Job<sup>4</sup> married, after the death of Merebah Carr, a lady named Sarah. She was the mother of Caleb who was reared by Job<sup>5</sup> but nothing further is known of her.

Family Bible Record for Job<sup>4</sup> and Henry<sup>5</sup>

The New York D. A. R. Bible Records (Vol. 17, pp. 56-58) includes the record from a bible possessed by Job and Merebah Carr Greene - as their marriage is the first record given - and/or of Henry<sup>5</sup> as it also records his family line. Some names are spelled in a manner different from the official record which may have been due to difficulty in reading the original document at the time the record was copied. The information was copied by Myrte Rice Haynes of the Irondoquoit Chapter D. A. R., Rochester, New York, as follows:

Greene Bible.

Published at Chester, England, by J. Fletcher for T. Craig, Nantwich.  
In the possession of Mrs. John P. Mosher, Regent of Irondoquoit  
Chapt., Rochester, New York

Marriages:

Job Greene, son of Henry and Margaret Greene, and  
Merebe Carr, dau. of Caleb and Sarah Carr, No date.

Henry Greene mar. Jan 24, 1782, Abigail, dau. of Asa and  
Deborah Moon.

Henry Greene mar. Betey Munson, Sept. 29, 1824.

Isbill Greene married Hopewell Andress, No date.

Henry Greene, (1790) mar. Dec. 24, 1811, Clarinda Post.

Births:

Job Greene born March 3, 1735

Merebe Carr, born July 14, 1739.

Their Children:

Eunice, born Oct. 17, 1757

Sarah, " Jan. 1, 1759

Henry, " July 17, 1761

Margaret, " Aug. 5, 1763

Job, " Nov. 7, 1765

Nathan, " Nov. 7, 1767

Susannah, born Jan. 13, 1770

Merebe, " June 11, 1772

Millatee, " May 19, 1774

Gerdner, " July 19, 1776

Dolly, " Feb. 20, 1779

Anna, " Sept. 7, 1782

Abigail Moon, wife of Henry Greene (1761) b. Sept. 30, 1764.

Births:

Children of Henry Greene and Abigail Moon

Isbil, born May 25, 1783	Asa, born Jan. 24, 1795
Merebah, " Dec. 12, 1784	Nathan " Oct. 21, 1796
Moses, " Oct. 20, 1787	Calvin " May 22, 1798
Henry C., " 1790, Dec. 20	Polly, " Mar. 1, 1801
Abigail, " Jan. 20, 1793	Joel, " Sept. 18, 1806

"We lost an infant son, ten days old, between Moses and Henry."

Owen Andress, son of Isbil Greene and Hopewell Andress,  
born Mar. 8, 1801

Clarinda Post, wife of Henry Greene (1790) born Aug. 24, 1794.

Their children:

Martin Post Greene, born Jan. 20, 1813  
Merebah Carr Greene, " April 1, 1815.  
Twins, Henry and Clarinda, May 4, 1819. Lived and died.  
Clarinda Lucretia, born Mar. 27, 1821.  
Henry, " Oct. 2, 1823.  
Rollin Sanford Greene born Apr. 14, 1826.  
Howard Rollin, his son, born Feb. 9, 1887.  
William Henry, " " " July 2, 1881.

Deaths.

Job Greene died Jan. 25, 1792.  
Merebe Carr, his wife, died July 12, 1785.  
Henry Greene died Jan. 20, 1849.  
Job Greene died Mar. 18, 1842.  
Millatee Greene died Jan. 1, 1852.  
Gardner Greene died June 2, 1848.  
Isbil Greene died Jan. 11, 1806.  
Merebah Greene died Feb. 25, 1806.  
Moses Greene died March 1818.  
Henry C. Greene died Aug. 19, 1873.  
Abigail Greene died Dec. 15, 1862.  
Asa Greene died June 8, 1806.  
Calvin Greene died Mar. 3, 1806.  
Polly Greene died Sept. 19, 1843.  
Joel Greene died July, 1873.  
"We lost an infant son of ten days, between Moses and Henry."  
Henry Greene, b. Dec. 1790, died Aug. 19, 1873.  
Clarinda Post Greene died Aug. 12, 1837.  
Martin Post Greene died May 29, 1850.  
Mereba Carr Greene died July 4, 1903.  
Henry Greene (b. Oct. 2, 1823) died July 28, 1850.

Record copied by Myrte Rice Haynes,  
Ironquoit Chapt. D. A. R. Rochester, N. Y.

### Henry Greene<sup>5</sup> Family Records

In 1942 Dr. James H. Greene<sup>7</sup> (Elder Joel Henry<sup>6</sup>, Henry<sup>5</sup>, Job<sup>4</sup>) had family papers deposited for posterity at the Historical Society of Western Pennsylvania, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. He also deposited 84 pages of the sermons of Henry Greene<sup>5</sup>, and a thousand-page diary of his father, Elder Joel Henry Greene<sup>6</sup>, plus a few other papers of a religious nature, at Colgate University.

### Descendants of Meriba Greene<sup>5</sup>

Mrs. R. C. White of Vickery, Ohio, presents convincing, if circumstantial evidence, that her family is descended from MERIBA<sup>5</sup>, daughter of Job and Merebah Carr Greene. I quote from a communication of May 6, 1968: "My ancestor, Samuel Orton, married Meriba Greene about 1790 in Vermont. Samuel Orton appears on the list of those who took the Freeman's Oath in St. Albans, Vermont, 1788, along with Meriba's brothers, Job and Nathan Greene. Also, many of the children of Samuel and Meriba had Greene given names, which are not common."

Here is the genealogy as she has recored it: MERIBA GREENE<sup>5</sup> m. about 1790 in Vermont Samuel Orton, who was born 1763 in Vermont (probably Bennington). About 1801, Samuel and Meriba moved to Cumberland, Ontario, Canada on the Ottawa River. They both apparently died there. Some of their children, when grown, returned to the U. S. However, many descendants are still living in Ontario. Samuel and Meriba Orton are believed to have had 14 children but Mrs. White has knowledge of only 6.

1. NATHAN GREENE ORTON<sup>6</sup>, b. 1792, Vermont; m. Margaret McCann in Ontario; returned to U. S. between 1837-1852; 10 children:
  - i. ELIZA ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - ii. WILLIAM HENRY ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - iii. MARY JANE ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - iv. OLIVER ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - v. NATHAN SANFORD ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - vi. NORA ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - vii. JOHN NELSON ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - viii. ALICE ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - ix. FANNIE ORTON<sup>7</sup>
  - x. MELISSA ORTON<sup>7</sup>
2. OLIVER ORTON<sup>6</sup>, b. 1794 in Vermont; stayed in Canada; m. 1) Rebecca Tuttle; m. 2) Mary Hay; 6 children:
  - i. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup>, lived in East Hawksbury, Ontario, Canada.
  - ii. GEORGE W. ORTON<sup>7</sup>, lived in Wisconsin.
  - iii. LEVI ORTON<sup>7</sup>, lived in Bangor, New York.
  - iv. JOEL ORTON<sup>7</sup>, lived in Bangor, New York.
  - v. GARDNER ORTON<sup>7</sup>, lived in Bangor, New York
  - vi. OLIVER H. ORTON<sup>7</sup>, lived in Toronto. (A son or grandson was a University of Pennsylvania football player.)

3. HENRY ORTON<sup>6</sup>, b. 1798 in Vermont; remained in Cumberland, Ontario; belonged to LDS church; m. Mary Olmstead; 7 children:
- |                                      |                                |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| i. PHINEAS GREENE ORTON <sup>7</sup> | v. HEBER ORTON <sup>7</sup>    |
| ii. MARQUIS ORTON <sup>7</sup>       | vi. WILLIAM ORTON <sup>7</sup> |
| iii. JOHN ORTON <sup>7</sup>         | vii. FLORA ORTON <sup>7</sup>  |
| iv. NATHAN ORTON <sup>7</sup>        |                                |
4. SAMUEL ORTON, JR.<sup>6</sup>, b. June 27, 1807, Cumberland, Ontario, Canada; moved to Princeton, Minn. between 1852-1865; m. Mary Newton in Canada; 12 children: (First 10 born in Winchester, Dundee County, Ontario.)
- |                                   |  |
|-----------------------------------|--|
| i. JOHN C. ORTON <sup>7</sup>     | vii. HENRY H. ORTON <sup>7</sup>                                     |
| ii. SAMUEL M. ORTON <sup>7</sup>  | viii. SAMUEL MARCUS ORTON <sup>7</sup>                               |
| iii. MERIBA ORTON <sup>7</sup>    | ix. NATHAN GARDNER ORTON <sup>7</sup>                                |
| iv. ALVIN P. ORTON <sup>7</sup>   | x. ANNIE L. ORTON <sup>7</sup>                                       |
| v. WILLIAM ORTON <sup>7</sup>     | xi. MARY G. ORTON <sup>7</sup>                                       |
| vi. MELINDA M. ORTON <sup>7</sup> | xii. JEFFERSON SYLVESTER ORTON <sup>7</sup> ,<br>b. Princeton, Minn. |
5. JOHN ORTON<sup>6</sup>, b. 1812 in Canada; remained in Canada; m. Martha Lough; 3 children:
- |                               |                                |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| i. JOHN ORTON <sup>7</sup>    | iii. NATHAN ORTON <sup>7</sup> |
| ii. SAMUEL ORTON <sup>7</sup> |                                |
6. MERIBA ORTON<sup>6</sup>, m. Joseph Dunning. Their daughter
- |  |
|--|
| i. MERIBA JANE DUNNING <sup>7</sup> m. her first cousin, NATHAN GARDNER ORTON <sup>7</sup> , son of Samuel Orton, Jr. <sup>6</sup> . |
|--|



### Clarendon, Vermont

There is no record that Job Greene<sup>4</sup> lived in Clarendon, Vermont; however, some of his children did stay there for varying periods of time. Henry<sup>5</sup>, a Baptist minister, commenced preaching in Clarendon in 1785. Job<sup>5</sup> and Nathan<sup>5</sup> spent at least the winter of 1785 in the town, and Job<sup>5</sup> was married there.

Clarendon had been settled first primarily by families from Rhode Island and Connecticut. It was named for the first man to be buried within the limits of the town. Official death records begin in 1857, but earlier deaths have been recorded from cemetery inscriptions. Goodrich<sup>540</sup> stated of Clarendon, "Their religion is a medley of almost every denomination under heaven."

The inhabitants suffered much during the land title controversy and especially during the eight years' war with Great Britain. A brief history of the settlement was prepared by H. B. Spafford for The History of Rutland County, Vermont.<sup>544</sup> From this history we learn that in 1760 the area of Clarendon was an unbroken wilderness. Many of the early settlers derived title to their lands from Col. John Lydius, an Indian trader of Albany, who claimed to have purchased the land from the Mohawk Indians in 1732. In 1760 he divided tracts (on paper) which included the area of Clarendon. In the same year the same land was chartered by Benning Wentworth, the Governor of New Hampshire. The settlers who cleared and improved their lands under the Lydius title soon found themselves in dispute with others who came in later and claimed the land under the New Hampshire Grants. The Lydius title proving to be worthless, these settlers were induced to seek protection from the New Hampshire Grants by obtaining a grant under the Governor of New York, which was issued in 1772 as the patent of Durham. The outcome was controversy and collisions between the "Yorkers" and the "Green Mountain Boys."

During one of the encounters (1773), Spafford writes, "In order to be sure of capturing Spencer, a party of some twenty or thirty men under the lead of Ethan Allen and Remember Baker went to his house about eleven o'clock Saturday night the 20th of November, and took him into custody. He was carried about two miles to the house of one Green, and there kept under guard until Monday morning. . ." We may well speculate as to whether this Green was Job<sup>4</sup>, the father of Nathan and Job, the St. Albans pioneers.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S83 - S91

page S88 Death of ABIGAIL GREENE has been copied from this bible record as December 15, 1862. In other references the death date is given as 1842. I believe the error is one of reading or copying from the bible record and that the 1842 date is correct.

Know all Men by these Presents that I Nath. Potter of St. Albans  
 In the County of Chittenden and State of Vermont Her and in Consideration  
 of the Just Sum of Fifty Pounds Lawfull Money to Me in Hand Paid Be-  
 fore the Delivery Hereof by Nathan Greene of Clarendon In the County of  
 Rutland and State afore Said. The Receipt Whereof I do hereby Acknowledge  
 Have Given Grants Bargained Sold and by these presents Do Give Grant  
 Bargain Sell Aline Melcase Convey and Confirm unto him the Said  
 Nathan Greene his Heirs and Assigns one Certain Tract or Parcel of  
 Land Lying and being in the Town Ship of St Albans Containing One  
 Hundred Acres Being the Second Hundred <sup>acres</sup> ~~acres~~ <sup>of</sup> the Right of Joseph  
 Burtt. who is a Original Grantee in said Town Ship afore Said and is de-  
 scribed as followeth (Viz) Beginning at Sawwood ~~Wood~~ which is John Green  
 North West Corner. Thence Running East 30 Rods to a Stake and  
 Stones Thence North 30 Rods to a Stake and Stones Thence West  
 36 North 160 Rods <sup>to a Stake and Stones</sup> Thence South 36 West 100 Rods to the first Mentioned  
 Bound. Containing One Hundred Acres of Land

To Have and to Hold the above Said Grants and Bargained Premises  
 With all the Priviledges and Appurtenances thereunto belonging to him  
 the Said Nathan Greene his Heirs and Assigns forever to him and his  
 Own proper Use Benefite and behoof in  
 I hereby Engaging to Warrant and defend the Said Grants and Bargained  
 Premises against all Lawfull Claims or Demands of Any Person or Persons  
 Claiming the Same from by or Under Me or My Heirs or Assigns or the Original  
 Grantee In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set My Hand and Seal this  
 Eighteenth Day of January In the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred  
 and Eighty Eight <sup>N.B. the words one lot and to a stake and stones were</sup>  
 Signed sealed and Delivered <sup>Entered before signed sealed and Delivered</sup>  
 In Presence of Us. --

Witnesses { Nathals Rice Arnold  
 { Jehabod Randall  
 Nolly Potter

Rutland Co. Clarendon Feb 7 11<sup>th</sup> A 1788  
 Personally appeared Nath Potter signed and  
 Sealed to the above written Instrument and  
 and acknowledged the same to be his free act  
 and Deed before me  
 Abel Cooper Justice Peace



I Inas All Men by these presents that I Ira Allen  
of Colchester County of Chittenden and State of Vermont  
do for and in consideration of the sum of Sixty Dollars twelve  
Shillings Lawful money to me in hand paid, the  
receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge do therefore  
give grant bargain & forever quit claim unto Nathaniel  
Green and to his heirs and assigns forever all my right  
title interest property and demand in and unto that  
part of Lot No. 12 mentioned in A. Alborns West of the road  
and South part of said Lot 12. Lot is to be divided by a line  
Easterly and westerly parallel with the Line of Lot  
through the center of said Lot, and this deed convey that  
part of the Lot South of this line and west of road  
containing about Eight Acres of Land be it the same  
more or less

I Do have and to hold the abovesaid granted and bargained  
premises with all the appurtenances and privileges thereto  
belonging to him the said Nathaniel and to his heirs  
and assigns to his and their own proper use benefit for  
ever and I the said Ira Allen do by these presents covenant  
to and with the said Nathaniel that and until the conve-  
ying of these presents I am well seized of the premises and  
have good right and Lawful authority to sell the same in  
manner and form as above written and that the same  
is free from all incumbrances what so ever and further  
more I the said Ira Allen by engage to warrant and for ever  
defend the abovesaid granted and bargained premises from all  
Lawful claimers what so ever - the said Nathaniel at his own  
Risque and Expense to pay all or charges of Taxes that are  
leviable on said Land and Duties when I have here-  
unto set my hand and seal this 10<sup>th</sup> day of Nov. 1796 -  
Signed sealed and delivered  
in presence of

Cyrus Smith

Alpha Meigs

Ira Allen



Supplement to  
Chapters I V through XVI  
FAMILY AND DESCENDANTS OF NATHAN GREENE<sup>5</sup>

The original deed to the land purchased by Nathan Greene<sup>5</sup> in St. Albans is still extant among the family papers of Col. Richardson L. Greene<sup>9</sup>. It is a yellowed, but quite well preserved paper, by which "Noel Potter of St. Albans, in the county of Chittenden," for the sum of L50 paid by Nathan Greene, sold to him 100 acres of land on what is now South Main Street. This paper was signed February 7, 1788, before Abel Cooper, Justice of Peace at Rutland, with Randall Arnold and Ichabod Randall was witnesses. On the back, Jonathan Hoit, town clerk, certifies that this deed is recorded in St. Albans first book of deads, page six.

Also preserved is a second deed, dated November 10, 1794, that conveys from Col. Ira Allen to Nathan Greene, in consideration of L6 12s, half of lot 17 on the west side of South Main Street, comprising about eight acres. Orringe Smith and Elisha Meigs witnessed this deed and Silas Hathaway took Col. Allen's acknowledgement. These probably are the two oldest St. Albans deeds in existence today.

A third historically important paper to Greene descendants is the will written by Nathan<sup>5</sup>. It reads as follows:

I, Nathan Green of St. Albans in the county of Franklin and State of Vermont, being in good health of body and of sound and disposing mind and memory (praised be God for the same) and being desirous to settle my worldly affairs whilst I have the strength and capacity so to do, do make and publish this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all others; and first and principally I commit my soul into the hands of my creator, who gave it. As to my worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to entrust me, I dispose of the same as follows

I give to my beloved wife Susan Green all the estate which I may leave at my deceas (should she survive me) not heretofore disposed of vis all personal estate, money, notes, receipt bonds and conveyances of every sort and kind name and nature whatsoever and all the interest which I may possess at my decease; to be by her disposed of as she may think proper.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal and published and declared this to be my last Will and Testament, this 25 day of October, D1842.

Nathan Green

Witnesses: Lafayette H. Nutting  
(?) Fletcher  
William Bridges

Additional information has been received on several branches of descendants. Connection to record in the book has been noted by both the family number and book page.

## Chapter VI

### Family XIV, pages 58-59

#### ii. GRACE IRENE GREENE<sup>9</sup> and William Wernecke.

##### 1. RUTH ELIZABETH WERNECKE<sup>10</sup> and Coburn D. Hollister.

Mr. Hollister is an executive for the Niagara Mohawk Power Corp. Living in Schenectady, New York in 1968.

##### 3. HELEN WILHELMINA WERNECKE<sup>10</sup>, m. 1) George William Nevin and 2) John Carleton Cook.

1) ANN IRENE NEVIN<sup>11</sup> and J. D. Egner. Ann was valedictorian (1955) at Shoreham High School; she was graduated magna cum laude with math major from Westminster College and is now (1967) employed as a special math teacher. Living in Shoreham, Vermont.

JOHN DAVID EGNER, Jr.<sup>12</sup> earned his M. S. at Westminster College; employed as a child psychologist.

2) NANCY SULLIVAN NEVIN<sup>11</sup> and Arnold Brileya. Nancy was valedictorian (1957) at Shoreham High School. Her husband is a telephone lineman. A third child has been born to them:

STEVEN ARTHUR BRILEYA<sup>12</sup>, b. June 4, 1964.

3) GEORGIA RUTH NEVIN<sup>11</sup> also was valedictorian (1958) of Shoreham High School. May, 1966 she divorced Raymond Lee and she is now married to Paul Clarizia, a restaurant owner, living in Beverly, Mass.

4) JOHN MICHAEL NEVIN<sup>11</sup> was salutatorian (1959) at Shoreham High School; employed by Ratheon as IBM operator; currently (1957) living in Beverly, Mass.

5) DOROTHY DEANE NEVIN<sup>11</sup>, m. June 1966 to Timothy Donovan, an employee of Agway Corp. They are living in Orwell, Vermont.

I regret that we omitted from the original publication . . .

4. WILLIAM WERNICKE<sup>10</sup>, b. June 4, 1915. Not married. Living in Schenectady, New York. Choreographer and dance instructor; costume designer; hair stylist.

#### iii. THEO GREENE<sup>9</sup> (Mrs. Abbott Fuller) died early in February, 1968. Internment was in Forestdale Cemetery, Crown Point, New York. Her husband is also deceased.

1) CLEMENT JAMES FULLER<sup>10</sup> died November 7, 1964.

MARY ANNE FULLER<sup>11</sup> is a graduate nurse. Her husband, Murray Knapp owns and operates heavy equipment.



- 2) THEO JEANNETTE FULLER<sup>11</sup> divorced Douglas Cook in 1962.  
February 3, 1966 she married Forrest Lowell, realtor and auctioneer.
- 3) BARBARA ESTELLE FULLER<sup>11</sup> died October 5, 1963.

Family XVI, pages 60-61

A biography of CHANNING BENEDICT GREENE<sup>8</sup> is given in Carleton's Vermont<sup>505</sup>, Volume I, pp. 659-660. Most of the information contained therein already has been recorded in this genealogy.

Family XVII, page 62

There have been three major changes in this family history during the past four years:

On December 12, 1965, Lt. Col. F. SPENCER ISHAM<sup>10</sup>, son of VIVIAN GREENE ISHAM, died suddenly in St. Albans, Vermont. He was a World War II veteran, having served in the South Pacific. He held the Bronze Star Medal. On his return to the United States, he entered the service of the Vermont Military Department and served a tour as deputy adjutant-general of the State of Vermont, until he was assigned U. S. Property and Fiscal officer for Vermont, with headquarters at Camp Johnson, Winooski, a position he held at the time of his death.

On February 11, 1967 his son, BRETTON HART ISHAM<sup>11</sup>, married Lucille Guay, daughter of Bernard Guay of St. Albans. At that time he was employed by the Union Carbide Corp.

On March 14, 1968, VIVIAN GREENE ISHAM<sup>9</sup> died suddenly at Isham Manor Nursing Home on Fairfield Street, St. Albans, where she was employed as a nurse. The authors had visited with her only a few weeks before her death and regret the loss of this charming lady who had offered them much encouragement when they first undertook to publish the Greene genealogy.

Chapter VII

Family XVIII, page 64

- iii. BYRON PUTNAM GREENE<sup>9</sup>, m. Ethel Howard.
2. HOWARD BYRON GREENE<sup>10</sup>, m. Ella Boisvert.
- 1) STANLEY DAVID GREENE<sup>11</sup> and Esther Sweeney have a son,  
DENNIS JAMES GREENE<sup>12</sup>, b. August 7, 1964.
3. MAURICE RUSSELL GREENE<sup>10</sup> married 2) January, 1968,  
Miss Marjorie Florence McDaniel, daughter of H. Rex McDaniel  
of St. Albans. He is currently vice president of A. N. Deringer, Inc.,  
customs brokers of St. Albans.
- 1) RUSSELL PAUL GREENE<sup>11</sup> and Judith Wood have a second child,  
MARTHA SUSAN GREENE<sup>12</sup>, b. February 11, 1963.
- 2) RICHARD HOWARD GREENE<sup>11</sup>, m. December 10, 1966, Sylvia Bessette.
5. OLIVE ETHEL GREENE<sup>10</sup>, m. Edric Loomis.
- 1) FERN ELLEN LOOMIS<sup>11</sup> and Douglas Townshend had two more children:  
PAMELA LYNN TOWNSHEND<sup>12</sup>, b. February 1, 1965  
HOWARD TOWNSHEND<sup>12</sup>, b. Dec. 29, and died Dec. 31, 1966.
- 2) EDRIC RAYMOND LOOMIS<sup>11</sup> m. Feb. 19, 1966 Patricia Dewick.

Chapter V

Family XI, page 56

SUSAN A. CAREY<sup>11</sup>, granddaughter of HOMER HARRINGTON BROOKS<sup>9</sup>  
(see line 1 of page 56), was married April 15, 1967 to Patrick Floyd Nelson.  
A son was born to them June 16, 1968, named EDWARD PATRICK NELSON<sup>12</sup>.

## Chapter IX

### Family XXII, page 69

The death of NATHAN GREENE<sup>6</sup> was noted in a local newspaper as follows: (dated January 10, -1882)

Nathan C. Greene died at the Bay yesterday at the age of 75 years, after an illness of several weeks, with kidney disease. He was one of the oldest native born citizens and during a long life earned the good will and respect of his townsmen. He had six children, three sons and three daughters, all of whom are living, Croyden Greene, San Francisco, Warren and Albert Greene, St. Albans, Mrs. Stilphen, New York, Mrs. Smith, Keene, N. H., Mrs. Ephraim Robson; St. Albans.

From this it was learned that there were six, rather than four, children as indicated on page 69, the two others being:

- v. CROYDEN GREENE<sup>7</sup>
- vi. KATE GREENE<sup>7</sup>, m. Asa Smith.

### Family XXIII, page 70

Please add to bottom of page 70, a fourth child born to WARREN WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> and Betsey Brooks.

- iv. CORA<sup>8</sup>, m. Alva George; one daughter:
  - 1. BETSEY GEORGE<sup>9</sup> of St. Albans.

Since the book appeared in print, contact has been made with another living descendant of Nathan<sup>6</sup>, Col. ROBERT CUSHING GREENE<sup>9</sup> (Corydon B. <sup>8</sup>, Warren William<sup>7</sup>) of Petersburg, Virginia. We are happy to be able to expand this chapter with information on his family.

### Family XXIII-A

CORYDON BURTON GREENE<sup>8</sup> was born June 24, 1868 at St. Albans Bay. He married Lillian Francis Panton, who was born April 22, 1874, at Port Henry, New York. He died in 1951. Children:

- i. MARGUERITE BROOKS GREENE<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1893 in St. Albans;  
m. December 31, 1919 to Howard J. Shurtleff (b. Nov. 22, 1892).
  - 1. ROBERT CUSHING SHURTLEFF<sup>10</sup>, b. July 7, 1925; m. 1) Patricia Loudette (divorced); m. 2) Barbara Graham.
- ii. PAULINE GLADYS GREENE<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 1894; m. Arthur Hay Flieschman;  
lived in Buffalo, New York; now deceased.
  - 1. BURTON GREENE FLIESCHMAN<sup>10</sup> of Buffalo, New York.

- iii. MARION GREENE<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1899; m. 1) Guy Robinson (deceased);  
m. 2) Roy Whitney of Keene, New Hampshire.
1. KARL GREENE ROBINSON<sup>10</sup>, married; two children.
    - 1) KAREN ROBINSON<sup>11</sup>
    - 2) SCOTT ROBINSON<sup>11</sup>
  2. SALLY ANN ROBINSON<sup>10</sup>, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Parker; one son.
    - 1) TIMOTHY PARKER<sup>11</sup>
- iv. KARL BENTON GREENE<sup>9</sup>, b. July 23, 1901 at Keene, N. H.; m. on  
Sept. 15, 1928 Helen Thompson (b. Aug. 26, 1903); no children.
- v. ROBERT CUSHING GREENE<sup>9</sup>, b. July 24, 1910 in Keene, N. H.;  
m. April 21, 1931 Viola Philbrook (b. March 15, 1909); three children.
1. SHERRY GREENE<sup>10</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1934; m. Robert E. Ritz; four  
children.
    - 1) WILLIAM ROBERT RITZ<sup>11</sup> (adopted)
    - 2) ROBERT E. RITZ<sup>11</sup>
    - 3) MICHAEL F. RITZ<sup>11</sup>
    - 4) SUSAN C. RITZ<sup>11</sup>
  2. ROBERT PHILBROOK GREENE<sup>10</sup>, b. July 12, 1937; m. Gail Silva;  
three children. (In 1968 family was living at Fort Benning, Georgia,  
while father was serving with army in Vietnam.)
    - 1) ROBERT PHILBROOK GREENE, JR.<sup>11</sup>
    - 2) ELIZABETH GREENE<sup>11</sup>
    - 3) DAVID CORYDON GREENE<sup>11</sup>
  3. OLIN GREENE<sup>10</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1943; m. Elsy Curtis; living in  
Charlotte, N. C.; 1 child.
    - 1) MICHAEL OLIN GREENE, JR.<sup>11</sup>
- vi. JANETTE GREENE<sup>9</sup>, b. June 30, 1913 at Keene, N. H.; m. Oct. 12,  
1913, Donald C. Wyman (b. March 6, 1912); two children.
1. PETER CUSHING WYMAN<sup>10</sup>, b. July 8, 1939; m. Carol Roy  
(b. March 15, 1940); one son.
    - 1) PETER GREGORY WYMAN<sup>11</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1966.
  2. VERCIL DANA WYMAN<sup>10</sup>, b. April 15, 1940; m. Ruth Wiggett  
(b. June 14, 1941)

## Chapter X

### Family XXIV, pages 75-77

Mrs. Harris Alexander (Dorothy Greene<sup>9</sup>) adds this anecdote to our "Family Stories," about the Henry Collamer Greene<sup>6</sup> family. At one time three of the sons of Henry - Sidney, Lester and Mark - each had a wife named Mary, all of them living for a time in St. Albans. The wives were distinguished in this manner: Mary-Sid, Mary-Let, and Mary-Mark.

To "Mary-Let" (Mary Hoadley), wife of Lester Bruce Greene<sup>7</sup>, we owe a considerable debt. She carefully preserved family papers, letters, mementos of historical value, particularly to the family and descendants of Henry Greene<sup>6</sup>. They include the original deeds to the land first purchased in St. Albans by Nathan<sup>5</sup>, and his will, as well as photographs, medals earned, awards received, newspaper clippings and letters to and by members of succeeding generations.

Absorbing reading is one newspaper account of "Arson, Attempt at Murder and Suicide" which filled almost the entire first page of the St. Albans Weekly Messenger of Friday, June 11, 1875. I summarize it here briefly:

On Saturday (June 5, 1875) Henry Greene<sup>6</sup> (then 65 years of age) was aroused by his wife about midnight to discover his barn had been set afire. When he rushed out of doors to rescue his horse and cow, he was fired upon twice. One bullet grazed his right thigh and the other passed through the muscle of his left arm. He returned to the house and bolted the back door. His wife aroused the children and from the front door shouted for help.

The house, shed, barn, hog house, one horse, one cow, three wagons, two tons of hay, all the farming tools, all the provisions in the cellar and considerable furniture and clothing stored in a rear chamber (most of which belonged to his son, William H.) were destroyed. Nearly all the furniture and clothing in the front of the house were saved. Loss was estimated at about \$4,000. and was insured for \$1,225.

Mr. Greene was at a loss to suggest who might have been responsible. The son of a neighbor was suspected. This young man recently had been rejected as suitor by a young lady. He had verbally declared this unhappy fact was due to "interference" by someone in the town, that he thought it was one of the Greene family, and that he vowed to get even. The young man could not be located immediately after the fire and various clues pointed to him as the perpetrator of the crime. On Sunday, about noon, pistol shots were heard from the rear of a nearby barn. The young man was found there - a suicide.

As noted on page 76 of the book, Henry's son LUTHER ORSEMUS GREENE<sup>7</sup> was the editor and publisher of the Woodstock Standard for over thirty years. On the occasion of his decease, his obituary was printed in several Vermont papers and some outside the state. These were reprinted in the Vermont Standard, Woodstock, October 8, 1891. One has been selected to reprint here.

## The Vermont Standard.

Woodstock, Thursday, October 8, 1891.

### Death of Luther O. Greene.

It has been thought best to reprint here some of the notices of Mr. Greene which appeared in several of the State papers on occasion of his recent decease. To these a few have been added which were clipped from newspapers outside of the State. It is gratifying to observe the friendly spirit exhibited in these notices, showing as they do the high esteem in which Mr. Greene was held by his associates of the press.

From the Burlington Daily Free Press.

We chronicle with sincerest sorrow the death of Luther O. Greene, editor of the Woodstock Standard, State inspector of finance and president of the Vermont Press association, which took place at his home on Friday night last. Mr. Greene was born in St. Albans, Jan. 16, 1835, and was thus 56 years old at his death. He was the third son of H. O. Greene, a respected citizen of St. Albans, who is still living in that town at the age of 81 years. He received his early education in the St. Albans schools, decided to become a printer, learned the trade in the office of the St. Albans Messenger, then owned and edited by Mr. E. B. Whiting, who recognized his industry, intelligence and capacity and in time made him foreman of the Messenger office. In 1857 he formed a partnership with Wilbur P. Davis, esq., for the purchase of the Vermont Temperance Standard, which had been established at Woodstock by the late Dr. Thomas E. Powers, as a distinctly temperance paper; and had become a burden to its owner. The new owners changed its title to the

Vermont Standard; made it a republican paper; improved it in minor respects, and published it in company till July 1860, when Mr. Davis sold his interest to his partner and they parted amicably. Mr. Greene then became sole owner and editor of the Standard and continued so until his death. He was thus one of the oldest editors in Vermont in duration of continual service; and one of the best. The Standard, under his control has been one of the most influential and respected of the Vermont newspapers. He was a clear and forcible writer, and his course as a journalist was marked by sound judgment of men and things, high political wisdom, unflinching courtesy and a high sense of honor. His paper always stood up for clean methods in politics, for honesty, temperance, patriotism, education, good men and good influences. It was always a power for good in its community and in the State. Mr. Greene was an active member of the Vermont Press association, was for several years a member of its executive committee, and in 1889 succeeded Mr. Benedict as president of that organization. He held the high regard and esteem of the editorial fraternity of Vermont, and the loss of no member of it could be more sincerely mourned by its members. Mr. Greene was appointed postmaster of Woodstock in 1861, and held the office for two terms. He was again appointed postmaster by President Hayes in 1877 and held the

office for another term. He was an earnest republican and was for a number of years a member of the republican State committee. He held various town offices of responsibility and trust. He was secretary of the Ottaquechee Savings bank from 1875 till he resigned the office in 1887; was an officer of the aqueduct company and clerk of the Woodstock Railroad company. In 1888 he was appointed State inspector of finance, succeeding Hon. Carroll S. Page in that office, and was re-appointed in 1890. To this responsible office he gave assiduous and faithful attention, visiting the Western States to investigate the soundness of the various loan companies which operate in Vermont, and laboring earnestly to guard the interests of investors and of the public. It is probable that the labors and care of the office, added to his other duties and responsibilities, sapped in a measure his strength. But though not of the most vigorous physical constitution, he generally enjoyed good health. He was in Burlington during the late State fair, and seemed to be in his usual health. A week ago he was attacked with peritonitis, following a severe attack of cholera morbus. On Thursday his condition became alarming, and on Friday night he yielded to the destroyer. He leaves a widow, who was a Miss Bailey of Woodstock, a son who is in business in New York, and a daughter, who will have the sincere sympathy of a host of friends in their sad and sudden bereavement. Mr. Greene was a consistent and leading member of St. James Episcopal church in Woodstock. He built himself a handsome brick residence in Woodstock several years ago, and was thoroughly identified with the interests of that goodly town and village. In his death, Vermont loses a worthy citizen, the press of our State a valued member; and his day and generation a true, good and useful man. His funeral takes place at half past three this afternoon.



MARY ELIZABETH (HOADLEY) GREENE  
1850 - 1933

Photograph taken by her grandson, Richardson L. Greene, in  
St. Albans, Vermont, during the summer of 1908, using a  
Brownie Kodak camera which she had given him as a gift.





Additional information on descendants of Henry's daughter, OLIVE<sup>7</sup>, has been furnished by Mrs. Edric Loomis, of St. Albans, as follows:

viii. OLIVE AURELIA GREENE<sup>7</sup> m. Hiram S. Anderson.

1. CHARLES HIRAM ANDERSON<sup>8</sup>, b. 1866; m. Amy Thomas.

1) EDDIE ROY ANDERSON<sup>9</sup>, b. June 11, 1885; m. Ruth Sisco.

EDWARD CHARLES ANDERSON<sup>10</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1916;

married; one son, JEFFREY ANDERSON<sup>11</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1956.

ELIZABETH ANDERSON<sup>10</sup>, b. Dec. 5, 1918; m. Robert Eranon.

Nine children: Patrick 1942, Peter 1944, David 1945, Sara 1946,

Julie 1948, Karen 1953, Betsy 1956, Robert 1957 (who was

killed when six years old), Bruce 1959.

2) ETHEL MAY ANDERSON<sup>9</sup>, b. May 1, 1890; m. Elmer Raymond Loomis (1890-1930).

ELMA MADELINE LOOMIS<sup>10</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1913; d. Aug. 11, 1964; m. Russell McGovern. Four children:

DAVID McGOVERN<sup>11</sup> died at birth, 1934.

NANCY JANE McGOVERN<sup>11</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1935; m. Paul

L'Ecuyer. Three children: Steven 1958, Lynn 1959,

David 1962.

MICHAEL LOOMIS McGOVERN (twin)<sup>11</sup>, b. March 6, 1944.

MARILYN LEE McGOVERN<sup>11</sup> (twin), b. March 6, 1944;

m. Charles Goodroe.

EDRIC ANDERSON LOOMIS<sup>10</sup>, b. April 22, 1919; m. OLIVE

ETHEL GREENE<sup>10</sup> (Byron P. <sup>9</sup> - see pages 64-65 of Chapt.

VII of the book).

3) ERWIN THOMAS ANDERSON<sup>9</sup>, b. May 26, 1899; m. Charlotte Gleason. Three children.

CHARLES GLEASON ANDERSON<sup>10</sup>, b. April 14, 1937.

BACIL DAVID ANDERSON<sup>10</sup>, b. August 17, 1941.

DONALD PETER ANDERSON<sup>10</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1944.

Col. Richardson L. Greene<sup>9</sup> has considerable memorabilia related to his grandfather, LESTER BRUCE GREENE<sup>7</sup>, from which I reproduce here the obituary notice published in the Locomotive Engineers' Monthly Journal.

## THE JOURNAL

CLEVELAND, O., JANUARY, 1888.

### L. B. GREENE.

Brother L. B. Greene, late F. G. A. E., died at his home in St. Albans, Vt., November 21st, 1887, and from the fact of his official connection with the Brotherhood, and his wide circle of acquaintances and friends, it is due that we give his death more than a passing notice.

Brother Greene was born in St. Albans, June 29, 1838, and was therefore 49 years of age when death overtook him. At the early age of fourteen he entered upon his apprenticeship at the printer's trade. After serving five years at this business, during the financial troubles of 1857, he commenced service as fireman on the Vermont Central road, and remained with that company until promoted to the position of an engineer. When Division No. 85 was organized, he connected himself with it as a charter member and retained an active membership there until the charter was surrendered, being then transferred to No. 31, where he was an honorary member at the time of his death. He continued in their service until the outbreak of the rebellion, when, filled with the ardor and patriotism of his Green Mountain ancestors, he enlisted with the First Vermont Regiment of three months' men, and served the term of his enlistment. Upon his return he again entered the service of the company, where he remained until appointed in November, 1872, to the position of F. G. A. E. At that time he was in the full strength and vigor of manhood, and so well was he fitted for this position by his early training for the duties that devolved upon him, and with such fidelity and ability did he discharge them that as each successive term expired he was re-elected without an opposing vote.

In 1876 his health began to fail, but he remained at his post of duty until the summer of 1877, when he was compelled to leave Cleveland and go to his native State for a vacation, in the vain hope that the pure air and the familiar scenes of his

boyhood might restore him to his wonted vigor. But it was not so to be, and although he retained the office and performed such duties as his failing strength would allow, until 1878, at the Indianapolis Convention he resigned his office and went back to St. Albans to commence his long struggle with death.

His sufferings were constant and intense and in the fall of 1885 it became evident that his disease had attacked his brain and that his mind was giving way. This attack was comparatively mild, however, but in the fall of 1886 the disease had made such progress that it became necessary to remove him to the asylum at Brattleboro, where he remained until brought to his home to breathe his last.

Brother Greene was united in marriage, December 30th, 1868, with Mary E. Hoadley, and during all of these years of sorrow and suffering she has cared for him as only a devoted wife can, sacrificing her own health and strength until now in her widowhood she can look forward only through weariness and pain to that day when, united before the throne of God, they shall together stand, and realize the wisdom and mercy of the way that now seems so dark and cheerless. Brother Greene leaves two sons, one in the clerical service of the Vermont Central Co., and the other still in school.

### THE NEW YEAR.

Never before did we ever turn over a brighter page in our history. As we gaze upon it we behold a beautiful white sheet, upon which will be written our record of the coming year. With it will come new duties, new cares and increased responsibilities. Ours is a progressive institution. The achievements of the past will not suffice for the present. The world is moving onward. Each succeeding year brings to our view some new idea to elevate or improve the welfare of humanity. This fact, if nothing else, should stimulate us to greater and nobler efforts in keeping our Association abreast with the times in everything that would sustain the past reputation of our Brotherhood.

Whether we shall advance or retreat in

Family XXVIII, page 80

From a newspaper clipping it has been learned that EMMA IRENE GREENE<sup>8</sup> was married January 6, 1891, to Willey Eaton of Syracuse, New York.

A newspaper clipping also offers a bit more information on the children of HUBERT GREENE<sup>8</sup>. In addition to GLADYS<sup>9</sup> (actress Jean Arthur), he had at least one son, DONALD<sup>9</sup>. At least in his latter years, Donald lived with his sister in Carmel, California. He died there in 1967 at age 77.

Chapter XI

Family XXX, page 83-84

We regret to print the death of MARCUS DARWIN GREENE, JR.<sup>8</sup> on January 15, 1966, and of his wife, Elizabeth Bowen Greene on Sept. 14, 1966, both in Rutland, Vermont. They had no children.

Family XXXI, page 84

To the children of MARCUS JULIUS GREENE<sup>9</sup>, add:

a son born to MARY ELIZABETH GREENE<sup>10</sup> and Victor Fraenckel, VICTOR H. FRAENCKEL, III,<sup>11</sup> born January 11, 1964.

a son born to MARGARET ANNE GREENE<sup>10</sup> and Dennis R. Pauze (to whom she was married on June 12, 1965), named DENIS R. PAUZE<sup>11</sup>, born January 17, 1967.

FAMILY XXXII, page 85

Please correct date of marriage of LOUISE LOWELL GREENE<sup>8</sup> to Stanley Cummings to read: January 25, 1922, in Rutland, Vermont.

Of their son, ABBOTT LOWELL CUMMINGS<sup>9</sup>, I think the record is incomplete without mention of the fact that he is considered without peer in his knowledge of the great houses of Colonial Massachusetts.

## Chapter XII

Descendants of Senator FRANK LESTER GREENE<sup>8</sup> will take pride in the article about him written by Ed Price, which was published in the St. Albans Messenger, August 25, 1966. It occupied almost a page and included photographs of his funeral. It occupies too much space to reproduce here but, I believe, copies can be obtained by writing to the newspaper. (Incidentally, the article was a direct result of the reporter happening upon a copy of our GREENE FAMILY genealogy.)

The family papers in the possession of Col. Richardson L. Greene<sup>9</sup> contain many items related to his father, the Senator. One interesting letter - handwritten by E. A. Chittenden, then Superintendent of Local Freight Traffic for the Central Vermont Railroad - is copied here:

October 18th, 1884

Friend Greene -

Your letter concerning your son Frank was received some time ago, and answer delayed till I had seen more of him, and could better speak. Therefore I trust you will pardon this seeming impoliteness on my part.

I find him a very attentive careful and bright Boy, who I am sure will make a mark in the world. His attainment for one of his age, to me, seem something wonderful. I will do all I can to help him along, and will advance him first (fast?) as will be consistent with your views and his own welfare.

I have been careful not to allow him to be over crowded with work, because he is young. But at best he will do a good deal more than most persons a good deal older. He takes my letters Stenographically and only once or twice have errors appeared.

I do not blame you for feeling proud of him. You have every reason to, and on your account, my friend, as well as his, I will do the best I can for him and treat him as if he was my own Boy.

Yours very Truly,  
E. A. Chittenden

Family XXXIV, page 89

Add to last two lines on page: Constance Healey is the daughter of George and Annie (Hodgson) Healey of New Haven, Connecticut.

Family XXXV, page 90

Add to ERNEST JOHN ALEXANDER<sup>10</sup>: He received the PhD degree in Chemistry from Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute and is employed by Winthrop Research Institute of Rensselaer, New York. He has two children (adopted):

1. ROBERT COLBY ALEXANDER<sup>11</sup>, born June 30, 1956.
2. CYNTHIS COLBY ALEXANDER<sup>11</sup>, born December 9, 1958.

Chapter XIII

Family XXXIX, page 98

These additions should be made for the family of CLARK ANSON ABELL<sup>8</sup>:

CHARLENE MILLICENT ABELL<sup>10</sup> married Keselberg.

ELWYN D. ABELL<sup>10</sup> m. July 1943 Mary Scouten (b. January 14, 1918). Two children: PATRICIA ANN ABELL<sup>11</sup>, born July 21, 1950.

THOMAS ELWYN ABELL<sup>11</sup>, born March 5, 1953.

ESTELLE ARLETTA ABELL<sup>10</sup> married McWilliams.

WESLEY THOMAS ABELL<sup>9</sup> and Mrs. Abell celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary, January 1968, with a reception at the Ethan Allen Club. Mr. Abell was graduated from the University of Vermont in 1916 with a B. S. in agriculture. He was superintendent of the Vermont State School of Agriculture and county agricultural agent in Newport before becoming Burlington (Vermont) City Clerk, a position which he held 25 years. He retired June 1963.

ALTHEA ABELL<sup>10</sup> m. John J. Carlucci; living in Atlanta, Georgia.

MARJORIE ABELL<sup>10</sup> m. Walter Swift; living in Williston.

Correct spelling to: iii. LEPHA MARIA ABELL<sup>9</sup>.

Wife of SABIN CLARK ABELL<sup>9</sup>, Irene Bates Abell, died March 20, 1966.

SABIN CLARK ABELL, Jr. <sup>10</sup> married Nancy Sperry in 1951. They had four children before being divorced in 1961:

CHERYL ANN ABELL<sup>11</sup>, b. June 8, 1952; d. January 2, 1967.

SUZANNE RAE ABELL<sup>11</sup>, b. February 25, 1954; d. January 2, 1967.

JOHN HERRICK ABELL<sup>11</sup>, b. December 16, 1957.

MICHAEL SEAN ABELL<sup>11</sup>, b. June 1, 1961; d. January 2, 1967.

On July 5, 1965, Sabin Clark Abell, Jr. <sup>10</sup> married 2) Karen Vail Hurley.

From this marriage he has a son:

MATTHEW BATES ABELL<sup>11</sup>, b. January 29, 1966.

MARTHA ANN ABELL<sup>10</sup>, married Robert Edward Rudd, III (b. Nov. 29, 1956).

#### Chapter XIV

##### Family XLIII, pages 103-104

We regret to report the death of ALAN KEITH GREENE<sup>9</sup> on Feb. 7, 1966.

##### Family XLIV, pages 104-105

Mr. and Mrs. DARRELL JULIAN GREENE<sup>9</sup> have moved to West Hollywood, Florida. Three grandchildren have been born since the book was published: STEPHEN QUINN VOLLGRAFF<sup>11</sup>, b. April 25, 1966.  
MICHAEL MATTEO<sup>11</sup>, b. September 12, 1965.  
CHERYL ROSENBLATT<sup>11</sup>, b. August 27, 1965.

#### Chapter XV

##### Family XLVII, page 110

We regret to report the death of GRACE ELLA GREENE CLINE<sup>9</sup> on September 13, 1968, in St. Albans, Vermont.

##### Family XLVIII, pages 111-112

We regret to report the death of DORIS GREENE ROBERTS<sup>9</sup> on September 26, 1966 in Hanover Hospital, New Hampshire. She was employed as a nurse almost until the time of her death. She was a member of the Col. Israel Converse Chapter, D. A. R., Randolph, Vermont.

A fourth child has been born to Maureen and CONRAD CRAIG ROBERTS<sup>10</sup>, TORRY SHANE ROBERTS<sup>11</sup>, born July 29, 1966 at Walla Walla, Washington.

##### Family XLIX, page 113

A second child has been born to BLANCHE GREENE<sup>10</sup> and William Wichman, HEATHER LOUISE WICHMAN<sup>11</sup>, born November 10, 1964 at Tacoma, Washington. The family currently reside in Amherst, New Hampshire.

Supplement to  
Chapters XVII through XIX  
FAMILY AND DESCENDANTS OF JOB GREENE<sup>5</sup>

In 1910 some three hundred inscriptions were copied from the older portion of the Greenwood Cemetery in St. Albans, Vermont.<sup>538</sup> These included the following Greene names:

- No. 283 Freelove, wife of Job Green, December 11, 1816, in 46th year.  
No. 284 Job Green - May 20, 1842 - 77 yrs.  
No. 285 Edward Greene - May 27, 1825 - 28 yrs.  
No. 291 Delia, wife of Erastus H. Greene - Jan. 17, 1845 - 34 yrs.  
No. 7 Seth, son of H. O. and L. C. Green - July 8, 1851, 1yr, 11 mos.  
No. 8 Wm. F., son of H. O. and L. C. Green - Nov. 7, 1847, 1 yr.

Chapter XVII

Family LIII, page 119

i. SYLVIA GREENE<sup>6</sup> and David Hickok may have had two more children:

SARAH HICKOK<sup>7</sup>  
CHARLES HICKOK<sup>7</sup>

vi. CLARISSA GREENE<sup>6</sup> died March 28, 1860. Her husband, Orrin Davis, died December 19, 1853. Dates also have been obtained for some of the children:

3. EDWIN DAVIS<sup>7</sup> died Aug. 13, 1852 at Westville, Miss., at age 26.
4. MARY DAVIS<sup>7</sup> m. W. W. Sweatland.
7. CLARICA DAVIS<sup>7</sup> died April 7, 1859, at age 18.
8. LUNA DAVIS<sup>7</sup>, m. Burt (b. Aug. 22, 1836); she died March 31, 1898.
6. PARMIA DAVIS<sup>7</sup>, b. 1836; d. 1919.

Chapter XVIII

Family LIV, pages 121-122

NOEL P. GREENE<sup>6</sup> named his second son, THOMAS BENTLEY GREENE.<sup>7</sup>

SADIE DOUGLAS<sup>9</sup> married Charles D. Munsel. They lived in Ellenburg Depot, New York.

SUMNER DOUGLAS<sup>9</sup> located in Adams, New York. He had a son, DONALD DOUGLAS<sup>10</sup> who became a surgeon.

## Chapter XIX

### Family LVIII, pages 126-128

The SELDEN GREENE<sup>7</sup> family bible record has supplied some additional information for this family. It states that HARRIET MATHILDA SMITH GREENE<sup>7</sup>, who married Elisha Burgess, died November 28, 1911, and that her husband died February 25, 1899 (not April 25, 1898 as noted in the book). Of their children:

1. MARY BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1848; m. Sept. 14, 1869;  
d. March 25, 1914.
3. GRACE A. BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. May 23, 185\_\_\_; d. Oct. 24, 1913 at age 57.
4. LILLIAN BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. July 5, 1865.

The bible record lists three additional children in this family, who died young:

5. HARRIET BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1846.
6. ALFRED BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1851.
7. CARRIE BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1862; d. Nov. 24, 1863.

Of the other children in the family, add:

- iii. EMILY GREENE<sup>7</sup> died January 30, 1923.
- v. EDWARD GRISWOLD GREENE<sup>7</sup>. A newspaper article from Home and School, dated February 26, 1897, states that Mrs. Edward Griswold Greene (Mary Jane Wright) organized the Parent Teacher Association in San Francisco - that it started in St. Albans, Vermont.
- ix. SELDEN CLARK GREENE<sup>7</sup>. His daughter, WINIFRED LOUISE GREENE WOOD<sup>8</sup> was born August 9, 1873, according to papers from her family (not December 17, 1877 as listed in the book). She died in St. Albans in August, 1967.

### Family LIX, page 129

Some corrections as well as additions are due here:

- i. CORA LILIAN GREENE<sup>8</sup> (not Lillian Edna). Her daughter was named LILIAN EDNA GRAHAM<sup>9</sup> (not Edna).
- ii. Lillie Belle Hazard Greene, wife of FREDERICK EUGENE GREENE<sup>8</sup>, died on January 6, 1966 at St. Petersburg, Florida.

Their grandson, FREDERICK WILLIAM GREENE<sup>10</sup> reports the birth of a daughter, ASHLYNN LEE GREENE<sup>11</sup>, born Feb. 17, 1967 at Gastonia, N. C.

### Family LXI, page 131

MARY MARTIN<sup>11</sup> was married October, 1966 to Arthur James Leonard, III, of Loudonville, New York,



Supplement to  
RELATED LINES

The material given in the section "Related Lines" traces primarily the direct ancestral lines of the Greenes who settled in St. Albans, Vermont. Other descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett married members of these same families (as well as others not given here). The bibliography given for each family line will assist other Greene descendants in tracing out their own direct lines of descent.

Addition of  
Related Line Eleven  
De La VERGNE

Supplement to  
APPENDIXES A - E

## Chapter XIX

### Family LVIII, pages 126-128

The SELDEN GREENE<sup>7</sup> family bible record has supplied some additional information for this family. It states that HARRIET MATHILDA SMITH GREENE<sup>7</sup>, who married Elisha Burgess, died November 28, 1911, and that her husband died February 25, 1899 (not April 25, 1898 as noted in the book). Of their children:

1. MARY BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1848; m. Sept. 14, 1869; d. March 25, 1914.
3. GRACE A. BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. May 23, 185\_\_\_; d. Oct. 24, 1913 at age 57.
4. LILLIAN BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. July 5, 1865.

The bible record lists three additional children in this family, who died young:

5. HARRIET BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1846.
6. ALFRED BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1851.
7. CARRIE BURGESS<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1862; d. Nov. 24, 1863.

Of the other children in the family, add:

- iii. EMILY GREENE<sup>7</sup> died January 30, 1923.
- v. EDWARD GRISWOLD GREENE<sup>7</sup>. A newspaper article from Home and School, dated February 26, 1897, states that Mrs. Edward Griswold Greene (Mary Jane Wright) organized the Parent Teacher Association in San Francisco - that it started in St. Albans, Vermont.
- ix. SELDEN CLARK GREENE<sup>7</sup>. His daughter, WINIFRED LOUISE GREENE WOOD<sup>8</sup> was born August 9, 1873, according to papers from her family (not December 17, 1877 as listed in the book). She died in St. Albans in August, 1967.

### Family LIX, page 129

Some corrections as well as additions are due here:

- i. CORA LILIAN GREENE<sup>8</sup> (not Lillian Edna). Her daughter was named LILIAN EDNA GRAHAM<sup>9</sup> (not Edna).
- ii. Lillie Belle Hazard Greene, wife of FREDERICK EUGENE GREENE<sup>8</sup>, died on January 6, 1966 at St. Petersburg, Florida.

Their grandson, FREDERICK WILLIAM GREENE<sup>10</sup> reports the birth of a daughter, ASHLYNN LEE GREENE<sup>11</sup>, born Feb. 17, 1967 at Gastonia, N.C.

### Family LXI, page 131

MARY MARTIN<sup>11</sup> was married October, 1966 to Arthur James Leonard, III, of Loudonville, New York,

Supplement to  
RELATED LINES

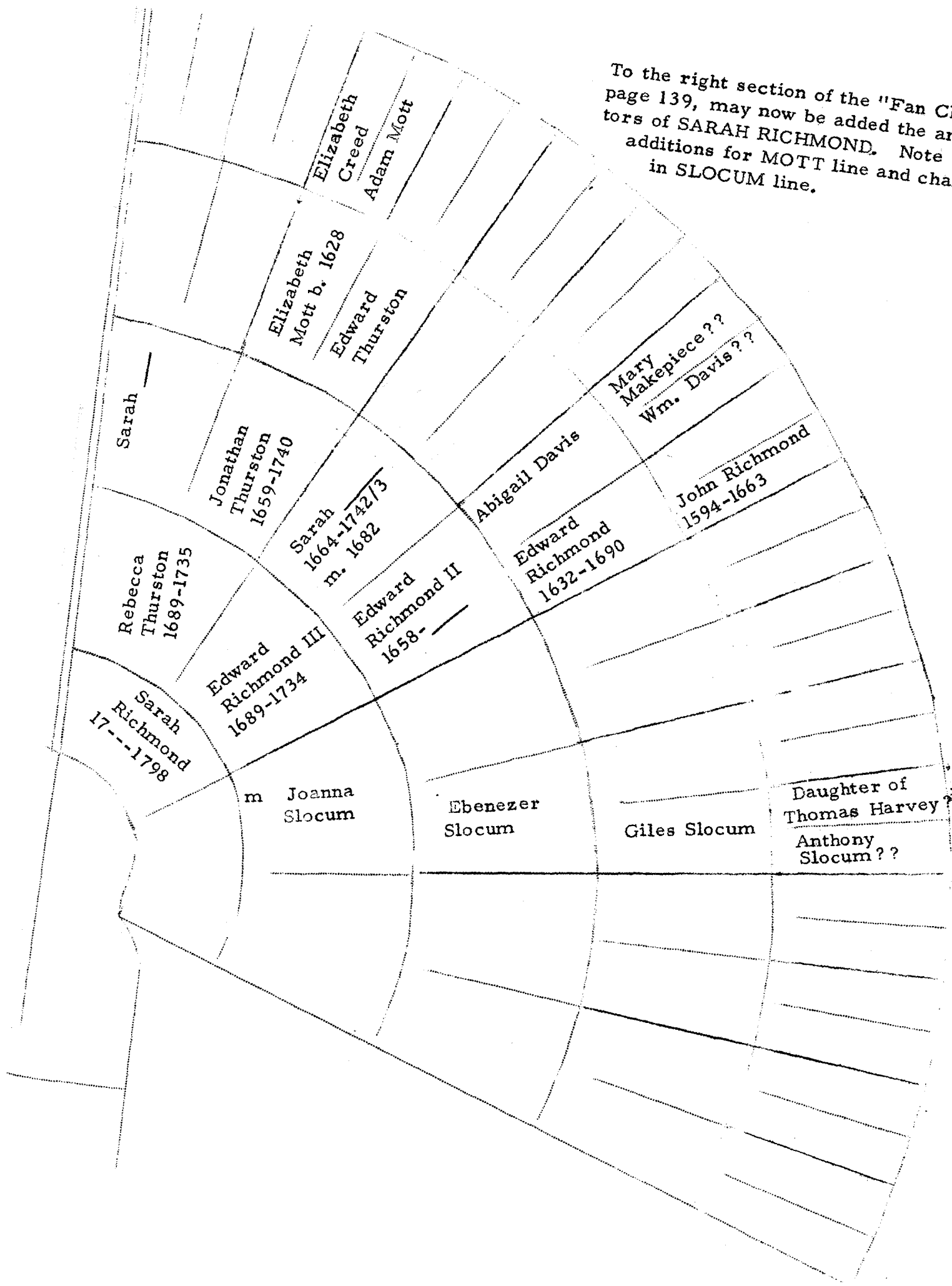
The material given in the section "Related Lines" traces primarily the direct ancestral lines of the Greens who settled in St. Albans, Vermont. Other descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett married members of these same families (as well as others not given here). The bibliography given for each family line will assist other Greene descendants in tracing out their own direct lines of descent.

Addition of  
Related Line Eleven  
De La VERGNE

Supplement to  
APPENDIXES A - E



To the right section of the "Fan Chart," page 139, may now be added the ancestors of SARAH RICHMOND. Note also additions for MOTT line and changes in SLOCUM line.



Supplement to  
Related Line Four  
COGGESHALL

Devere Allen<sup>102</sup> has devoted a number of pages to the English ancestry of the Coggeshall family, including records back to 1149. An article by G. Andrews Moriarty also contains considerable information on the ancestors in England of John Coggeshall, first president of the United Rhode Island colonies. He traces ancestry to John Coggeshall of Hundon, a man born about 1430-35, the testator of 1487. Mr. Moriarty states that the Manor Court Rolls of Hundon and Chilton have considerable information on earlier members of the family but that "only a probable pedigree can be deduced back of the testator of 1487." (See also pages S1-2 of this supplement)

On pages 148-49 of the book has been traced only the descent from Humility Coggeshall who married Benjamin Greene. However, there were numerous other marriages between the Rhode Island families of Greene and Coggeshall. For example:

NICHOLAS D. GREENE<sup>6</sup> (Sylvester<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), b. 1762; d. 1853; m. Abigail Coggeshall, daughter of James Coggeshall<sup>6</sup> and Hannah Brooks (Lt. Benjamin Coggeshall<sup>5</sup>, Major John<sup>4</sup>). John<sup>4</sup> was brother of Joshua<sup>4</sup> mentioned on page 148:

---

ADDITIONAL REFERENCES

6. Allen, Devere. Some Prudence Island Allens. 1942-47. (See more complete description as reference 102 of bibliography)
7. Moriarty, G. Andrews, "The Coggeshalls of Halstead and Hundon." New England Genealogical and Historical Register, Vol. 100, 1946, pp. 14-15 and 20-23.

Supplement to  
Related Line Five  
RATHBONE

Those interested in later generations of the Rathbone family may wish to consult the following references:

Atkinson, Amalia Inge. "Captain Rathbun's Last Voyage," New England Genealogical and Historical Register, Vol. CXV, July 1961, pp. 164-169. This Captain Rathbun was born March 23, 1746 at Exeter, Rhode Island; died 1782; married Mary Leigh of Boston.

Townroe, F. R. Rathbun Family. 1949.

---

DODGE

Those interested in later generations of the Dodge family may wish to consult the following references:

Dodge, Joseph Thompson. Genealogy of the Dodge Family, 1629-1894. Madison, Wisconsin, 1894.

Woodward, Theron Royal. Dodge Genealogy: Descendants of Tristran Dodge. Chicago, 1904.

---

WHIPPLE

Recently, a new genealogy has appeared, entitled A Partial List of the Descendants of Matthew Whipple, the Elder, of Bocking, Essex County, England, compiled by Henry Burdette Whipple of High Point, N. C., 1965 (mimeographed and bound). This volume contains the will of Matthew Whipple which includes the statement, "To my sister, wife of RICHARD RATHBONE, twenty shillings." This Matthew Whipple was a clothier of Bocking, Essex, England, and was born about 1560.

Supplement to  
Related Line Six  
CARR  
(Carr - Slocum - Richmond - Thurston)

Family Bible

The year 1945 marked the beginning of a publication, "The Carr Family Annual," which was issued for several years. Copies of these pamphlets are in the collection of the Newport Historical Society. The second edition (January 1946, page 3) contains a photograph of the Carr Family Bible, the oldest possession of Carr descendants. It was printed about 1575 and is thought to be a copy of what is known as the "Bishop's Bible." I have been told that it traces the ancestry of our branch of the family as follows:

Andrew Carr, 1450-1543, m. Janet, daughter of Sir Patrick Hume  
Sir John Carr, 1500-1562, m. Catherine, daughter of Sir Andrew Kerr  
Sir William Carr, 1542-\_\_\_\_, m. Maryann Clifford  
Benjamin Carr, 1592-\_\_\_\_, m. Martha Hardington  
Robert Carr, 1614-1681  
Caleb Carr, 1650-1680, m. Phillipa Greene  
Caleb Carr, Jr., 1679-1750, m. Joanna Slocum  
Caleb Carr, III, 1702-1769, m. Sarah Richmond  
Mereba Carr, 1757 m. Job Greene

Old Homestead

In 1946 this bible was in the possession of the family of John A. Carr of Jamestown, Rhode Island, who resided on a farm on the island that has been owned and occupied by the family for generations. Mrs. Edward Jones (Katharine Lamson) of Salem, Oregon, wrote to me of visiting the homestead in Jamestown maintained by the Carr Foundation, located off Route 138 (turn off at Carr Rock). She wrote, "The house has original furniture. An elm tree in the yard is said to be the oldest in New England... The Carr family burial ground in Newport - before the family moved to Jamestown - is on Mill Street." The Carr family burial ground at Jamestown is well-preserved by the state. Here may be seen the tombstone of Caleb Carr, Governor of Rhode Island Colony (brother of the Robert Carr from whom was descended Mereba Carr, ancestor of the Vermont Greens).

Early History

On the 150th anniversary of the Carr Homestead built by Nicholas Carr in 1776, W. L. Watson prepared "An Historical Sketch of the Carr Family from 1450 to 1926" from which the following excerpts have been copied:



The name of Carr or Kerr is as old as the Norman Conquest. One of the followers of William I recorded in a charter in Battle Abbey bears the name of Karre. The early posterity of this Norman soldier and succeeding generations spread on both side of the borderland of England and Scotland. We are fortunate in being able to trace our direct line through the various peerage books of England and Scotland to Andrew Kerr, 9th Baron of Fennerhurst, Scotland. He was born in 1450, created baron in 1480, knighted in 1543. He was a man remarkable for talent and undaunted courage, conspicuous in the reign of James IV and James V. He died in 1543. . . .

Our direct line... is through Sir William Carr, 10th baron of Fennerhurst, who lived in London, England, and had four sons: - Benjamin, born in 1592, William (1597), George (1599), and James, (1601). . . .

(Pilgrims)  
We know the history of the Puritans in England, how, after many trials, a sturdy band set sail in 1620 in the "Mayflower" for America, the newly discovered country. Among these were George Carr, third son of Sir William, and his wife, who was one of the unfortunate forty-one who died during that terrible first winter at Plymouth. They brought over a copy of the original coat of arms, which still bears the partly obliterated signature of one of the Carrs of the House of Somerset. . . . Shortly after the death of his wife, George Carr settled at Cloeschester, now Salisbury, Mass.

NO EVIDENCE OF THIS?

William, the second son of Sir William, was soon to follow his brother. In 1619 he married Susan Rothschild, and in 1621, with their small baby, set sail for America on the ship "Fortune" commanded by Captain Roger Williams. They stayed in Plymouth until June, 1622, when, with an Indian as their only companion and a compass for a guide, they set out on foot in a southwesterly direction through a trackless wilderness. After a journey of forty-eight days they came to what is now Mount Hope Bay and built their log cabin about where the town of Bristol now is.

Benjamin, the first son of Sir William, died in London, leaving four sons, two of whom were Robert and Caleb. Their mother had passed away some years before her husband. What was the condition of the family at that time we have no way of knowing, but from a diary of their aunt, Susan Rothschild, we find that after the death of their father, these two boys, aged twenty-one and nineteen respectively, were sent to America to live with their Aunt Susan and Uncle William. They sailed from London May 9, 1635 on the good ship "Elizabeth Ann," commanded by Capt. Roger Cooper.

. . . That they arrived safely, however, is shown by the following entry in their Aunt Susan's diary:

"In 1635, Robert and Caleb Carr, husband's brother Benjamin Carr's two sons, were sent over from London to live with their Uncle William, my husband. We had fine times hunting with the Indians, they were very friendly to us. Our bedding and clothing were nearly all skin and furs like the Indians."

"In 1636, Capt. Roger Williams, who had abandoned the sea, moved from Salem, bringing with him a colony of Friends, and settled with us, and set up a school, free for all, young and old."

### Corrections and Additions

In 1948 Francis Richmond Sears published an account of the Carr ancestry in which he corrected some errors in previously published Carr genealogies and added new information for the record. Two pages have been photocopied for this supplement which relate specifically to the ancestor's of Mereba Carr Greene. The article was titled, "The Carr Ancestry of Richmond Carr of Portsmouth, Rhode Island," and was published in the New England Genealogical and Historical Register, 1948, Vol. 102. (see page S117)

---

### SLOCUM - THURSTON - MOTT

In 1955, Bertha W. Clark prepared a typescript on the SLOCUM family, copy of which was deposited in the library of the Newport Historical Society. Of interest to us are her comments on the relationship between Anthony and Giles Slocum. I quote from the typescript (page 3):

It has been inferred that, since both Anthony Slocum and Giles Slocum owned land in Taunton, they were probably father and son, or very near kindred. Both being named Slocum, there probably was some degree of relationship; but careful study of the town records shows no dealings whatever between the two men. Neither one ever owned land that had belonged to the other, nor--so far as we could find--acted as witness, one for the other. Neither one in his will mentions the other in any way.

Anthony Slocum was one of the forty-six men who founded Taunton in 1637. Giles Slocum was not of that number. His name is found only in a list of thirty-five men who are called 'Early settlers, although not entitled to the place of first purchasers or proprietors'.

On page 7 of the typescript are listed the children of Giles and Joan Slocum, including Ebenezer who married Mary Thurston. This contains nothing, however, beyond that already given on page 153 of the Greene Family genealogy.

Additional records on the THURSTON and MOTT lines have been secured from correspondence with Mrs. Edward Jones and from the "Newport Records" written by H. E. Turner (on deposit in the Newport Historical Society).

ELIZABETH MOTT was born 1628, daughter of ADAM MOTT and his first wife, Elizabeth Creed, whom he married in 1616 at Saffron, Walden, England. In 1635 he married 2) Sarah Lott (widow). The same year he came to New England on the ship, "Defence." He was a tailor. May 25, 1636

The statement in the letter quoted aroused the writer's suspicions and shortly after its receipt he examined the deeds in Portsmouth and there found a deed, dated 15 April 1801, by which "Robert Carr of Portsmouth . . . yeoman, and Mary, wife of said Robert Carr" deeded "Our Son, Richmond Carr, of said Portsmouth . . . yeoman" four acres of land in Portsmouth. This deed excited the writer to pursue the lineage back to the immigrant ancestor and the following pedigree is the result of that research.

1. ROBERT<sup>1</sup> CARR, tailor, of Newport, R. I., the immigrant ancestor, born probably in the British Isles in 1614, died, probably in Newport, between 20 April 1681 and 4 Oct. 1681. Neither the given name nor the surname of his wife is known, but she died after 20 April 1681, when she is mentioned in his will of that date. The place and date of his marriage are unknown.

In 1635, Robert Carr, "taylor", aged twenty-one, and his brother, Caleb Carr, aged eleven, embarked in the ship *Elizabeth and Ann*, in London, England, for New England.

He was admitted an inhabitant of Portsmouth 21 Feb. 1639. He was a freeman of Newport 16 March 1641. He was a freeman in 1655. On 20 June 1670 his boat was procured by the Sergeant to transport persons that were to go to Narragansett as Commissioners from Rhode Island in regard to the trouble about jurisdiction in Narragansett, between Connecticut and Rhode Island. He and five others were appointed to make a rate for Conanicut Island, 26 Oct. 1670. On 30 Jan. 1671 he was allowed £9 for several public services done by him and his sloop and hands to this day. On 25 Sept. 1671 he and others were appointed to make a rate and levy an assessment on Conanicut. On 16 March 1677 he deeded two parcels of land for £100, part paid by Nicholas Davis during his life and part by his son, Simon Davis, since. On 11 June 1677 the Assembly met at his house at eight o'clock in the morning. On 15 Nov. 1678 he was granted £1 4s. by the Assembly for service done by his son Caleb and his sloop, in transporting Magistrates to Narragansett. In 1680 he was taxed £1 5s. 1½d.

The will of Robert Carr was dated 20 April 1681 and proved 4 Oct. 1681, he "being bound on a voyage to New York and New Jersey and aged sixty seven". It provided for: "my loving wife", who was not named; "my eldest child, Caleb Carr, all my land at Conanicut, alias Jamestown"; "John Hicks, his children by my daughter Mary"; "my son, Robert Carr, . . . my dwelling house and wharf" in Newport; "my son-in-law, James Brown"; "my son Esek", land and wharf privilege in Newport; "my son-in-law James Brown, and to his child he hath by my daughter Elizabeth", all the land he had built upon and fenced in, in Newport; "my daughter Margaret", all his sheep at Conanicut, or Jamestown. His sons Caleb Carr and Robert Carr were appointed the executors, and "my brother Caleb Carr" and Walter Clarke were appointed overseers.

Children, probably born in Newport:

2. i. CALEB,<sup>2</sup>
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. c.1651; d. in Newport 8 Dec. 1697; m. (1) probably in Newport, c.1670, JAMES BROWN, son of Chad and Elizabeth (Sharparowe) Brown; m. (2) probably in Newport, c.1683, SAMUEL GARDNER, d. in Swansea, Mass., 8 Dec. 1696. The parentage of her second husband is unknown; he was not a son of George Gardiner of Newport.
- iii. MARY, m. (1) JOHN HICKS; m. (2) RALPH EARLE, b. in 1660, d. in 1757, son of William and Mary (Walker) Earle.
- iv. ROBERT, merchant, of Newport, d. there before 5 Feb. 1704; m. ELIZABETH LAWTON, d. in Newport before 4 July 1724, dau. of George and Elizabeth (Hazard) Lawton.
- v. ESEK, cooper, of Little Compton, d. there before 12 Nov. 1744; m. c.1684 SUSANNA ———.
- vi. MARGARET, m. probably in Newport, 27 Nov. 1670, RICHARD HARTSHORNE, b. in Halhearne, Leicestershire, England, 24 Oct. 1641, d. in Middletown, N. J., 3 May 1722, son of Hugh Hartshorne.

References:

John O. Austin's "The Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island", p. 39.  
Arthur A. Carr's "The Carr Book", pp. 5-15.

2. CALEB<sup>2</sup> CARR (*Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Jamestown, R. I., was born probably in Newport, R. I., about 1650, died in Jamestown between 27 Jan. 1688 and 3 March 1690. He married, probably in Warwick, R. I., about 1677, PHILLIS GREENE, born there 7 Oct. 1658, died after 3 March 1690, daughter of John and Ann (Almy) Greene. She married secondly Charles Dickinson.

The will of Caleb Carr was dated at Jamestown 27 Jan. 1688 and proved at Newport 3 March 1690. It provides for wife Phillip; eldest son Caleb; sons William, Robert and Job; daughters Mary Carr and Phillip Carr, who were not yet eighteen; cousin Nicholas Carr; father Major John Greene; and brother-in-law Peter Greene. His wife was appointed executrix.

Children, born in Jamestown:

- i. ROBERT,<sup>3</sup> b. 2 July 1678; probably d. young.
- ii. CALEB, of Jamestown and West Greenwich, R. I., b. 20 March 1679; d. in West Greenwich after 1750; m. (1) in Jamestown, 30 April 1701, JOANNA SLOCUM, b. there 2 Jan. 1680-81, d. there 30 Dec. 1708-09, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Thurston) Slocum; m. (2) in Jamestown, in 1712, MARY ———. He removed from Jamestown to West Greenwich about 1731.
- iii. WILLIAM, of Jamestown, b. 16 Oct. 1681; d. there by March 1711; m. there, 8 Feb. 1708-09, ABIGAIL BARKER, b. in Duxbury, Mass., 24 Aug. 1682, daughter of Robert and Alice (Snow) Barker. She m. (2) 2 Jan. 1717 Michael Wanton of Scituate, Mass. William Carr left no surviving issue. The two Carr genealogies give William and Abigail (Barker) one child, a son Robert, b. 2 July 1715. That this is an error is proved by the act of the General Assembly for March 1711, which voted to allow "Abigail Carr wife of William Carr Late of Jamestown in this Colony" either a weekly or monthly reasonable subsistence by the Town Council of Jamestown, and no children were mentioned. ("Rhode Island Colony Records, 1636-1715", vol. III, p. 414.)
- iv. ROBERT, of Swansea, Mass., b. c.1683; d. there 12 Oct. 1722; m. there 1 Oct. 1708, HANNAH HALE, b. in Swansea 8 May 1690, daughter

he was a freeman in Roxbury. He and his second wife were members of the First Church at Roxbury, known as the John Eliot Church. In 1638 he was admitted a freeman in Portsmouth.

The marriage of Adam's daughter, Elizabeth Mott, to EDWARD THURSTON, on June 1647, is the third on the records of the Society of Friends. Edward was a freeman in Newport in 1655, commissioner in 1663, assistant for four terms between 1675-1691, deputy from Newport twelve times between 1667-1696. Edward and Elizabeth Thurston are buried in an old cemetery on Farewell Street in Newport, Rhode Island. A snapshot taken about 1962 shows that the stones were still legible at that time.

Their daughter, MARY THURSTON married EBENEZER SLOCUM.

---

RICHMOND

Mrs. Edward Jones outlined the ancestry of Sarah Richmond who married Caleb Carr as follows:

CAPT. EDWARD RICHMOND<sup>1</sup> (1632-1690) m. 1655 Abigail Davis. Abigail may have been the daughter of William and Mary (Makepiece) Davis, he being a locksmith. The Richmond homestead with burial ground is at Little Compton, Rhode Island. Captain Edward is buried there.

EDWARD RICHMOND, Jr.<sup>2</sup>, b. 1658, m. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.

EDWARD RICHMOND, III<sup>3</sup> (1689-1734) m. 1711 Rebecca Thurston (1689-1735). She was the daughter of Jonathan (1659-1740) and Sarah Thurston, and granddaughter of Edward Thurston.

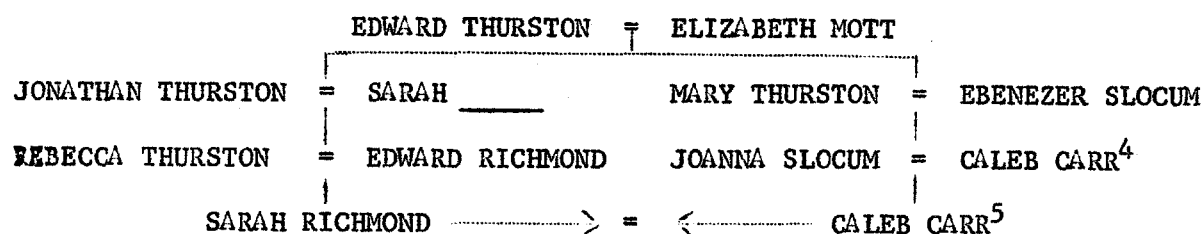
SARAH RICHMOND<sup>4</sup> (1711-1798) m. CALEB CARR<sup>5</sup>,

The burial place of Sarah Richmond Carr was located in a small cemetery in Hancock, Mass. The headstone has the following inscription:

In Memory/of Sarah Carr wife of/Caleb Carr, who/  
Departed this life/Nov the 25th 1798/  
in the 87th year/of her age.

(Inscription copied by Mr. Hugh McLellan of Champlain, N. Y.)

Note that Caleb Carr and Sarah Richmond were second cousins, the great-grandparents of both being Edward and Elizabeth (Mott) Thurston:



#### ADDITIONAL REFERENCES

A great deal has been written about these early Rhode Island families. Here are more references, to add to those given in the book.

5. Justice, Alfred Rudolph. Ancestry of Jeremy Clarke of Rhode Island and Dungan Genealogy. Philadelphia: Franklin Printing Co. This relates primarily to descendants of Caleb Carr<sup>2</sup>, whereas Mereba Carr was descended from his brother, Robert Carr<sup>2</sup>.
6. Sears, Francis Richmond, "The Carr Ancestry of Richmond Carr of Portsmouth Rhode Island," New England Genealogical and Historical Register, 1948, Vol. 102, pp. 203-218. This corrects and augments the lineage for the early generations as previously published by Arthur Carr and Edson Carr.
7. Watson, W. L. House of Carr, "An Historical Sketch of the Carr Family from 1450 to 1926." (Available in library of Newport Historical Society)
8. Richmond, Henry L. Richmond Family Records, four volumes, London, 1933. (Available in library N. E. Gen. and Hist. Soc., Boston)
9. Clark, Bertha W. "Typescript on Slocum Family." (Available in library of Newport Historical Society, No. CS71-S634)
10. Slocum, Charles E. A Short History of the Slocums, Slocumbs, and Slocombs of America. Syracuse, 1882.
11. Turner, H. E. "Newport Records" (handwritten). (Available in library of Newport Historical Society)

Supplement to  
Related Line Eight  
ALFORD/ALVORD

The birthplace and parentage of Susan Alford still illudes us. Here are a few bits of information which may some day assist in unlocking the door to her ancestry.

It has been believed that she was born in Manchester, Vermont. In 1961, at the request of Mrs. Edward Jones, Mrs. Grace W. Reed of Manchester made a thorough search of all records there - vital, land, cemetery, and probate - without finding any note of Susan's birth. I quote from her letter to Mrs. Jones of August 7, 1961:

The only person of that name in Manchester's records is --  
Benedict Alford

Vol. 2, p. 147 Manchest Vt. land records: Benedict Alford of Manchester Charlotte County, Province of New York, sells Manchester land for 260 pounds lawful money of Connecticut, to Seth Kyler of Rutland about 185 acres "be it more or less" 16 Jan. in the 15th year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the third of Great Britain, -----? King. Annoque Domini 1775. Witnesses Reabeah Alford; Anna Alford; Lemuel Bishop. Acknowledged at Rutland March 21 (or 31) 1785, Recorded in Manchester Dec. 19, 1787.

Vol. 2, p. 105 William Roberts of Rutland sells to Benedict Alford of Rutland, Rutland County Vt., Manchester lands under the New Hampshire Grant No. 27 to James Harkness, Lott 28 of William McNeal, and 50 acres of the 3rd division - Right of James Haskins. 30 May 1786. Witnesses Benj. Whipple, Anna Cross. Acknowledged at Rutland Sept. 16, 1786.

If you are not familiar with Vermont history, I must explain that at first Benning Wentworth started issuing grans of Vermont lands, then Gov. Colden of N. Y. jumped into the picture, claimed he had all the rights to these lands, and started issuing Grants all over again, thus the poor Vermonters had to fight the "Yorkers" as well as the British to save their lands. New York called this area - Charlotte County - then later when the "Hampshire" Grants were decided legal, it was renamed Bennington County.

You will note that this Benedict Alford had the first deed above (which was older than the second one) recorded much later than he recorded the newer one.

Of course, I do not know yet what relation this Benedict Alford could have been to your Susannah. He received a grant of land in Chittenden (town north East of Rutland), and was a Revolutionary Soldier in a Company of Rutland men.

He appears later (1790 Census) as living in Georgia, Chittenden County, Vermont.

There also is a record that Samuel Ashley, Jr. was a grantee in Swanton 1782 by Vermont records. An Asher Alvord was in Vermont militia 1780 (Capt. Jos. Tylers Co.)

The 1800 Census lists an Ashley Alford in Swanton, Vermont, with family consisting of 1 male age 45 and over, 4 males under 10 years, 1 male and 1 female age 10-16 years, 1 female age 16-26 years, 1 male age 24-45 years.

Recently, among some loose papers in a trunk was found a genealogy sheet for Henry Collamer Greene<sup>6</sup>, typed on a half-page sheet. It included:

Nathan Greene<sup>5</sup>. . m. Susan Alford, b. in (space was not filled in by typewriter but apparently at a later date the words "Skenesborough, New York" were handwritten in ink.)

Skenesborough had an unhappy history. If, indeed, Susan was born there the likelihood of ever finding a record of her birth is slim indeed. The name can no longer be found on New York State maps. It was in the vicinity of the present town of Whitehall.

The story of the settlement as told by William H. Hill in History of Washington County, New York<sup>439</sup> is absorbing reading. Skenesborough Patent was named for its founder, Major Skene, a British soldier who began the settlement about 1759-60 under a plan of General Amherst to settle the area with men having experience in military life so that it would form a barrier to invasion of the Colonies from Canada. About thirty families were settled in the area and a sawmill constructed. But Major Skene, as a British officer, was assigned elsewhere from the fall of 1761 to the spring of 1763. He returned to the settlement at Skenesborough to find the settlers in a weak and dispirited condition, and only fifteen of the original number remaining. He entered energetically upon the work of making his settlement a success. He was a man of intelligence, wealth, and enterprise. He built sawmills, built a forge to mine the iron ore in the vicinity, burned lime and quarried stones, operated a sloop on Lake Champlain and built a road to connect the settlement with Salem and then to the Bennington Road for use with sleighs in the winter months when the lake route was closed. The land, unfortunately, was part of that claimed by both New York and New Hampshire and involved in this bitter dispute.

In the effort to secure full title to the land for his settlers, Major Skene had to absent himself again, journeying to England. In his absence, in 1775 some volunteers from Connecticut seized the area. His home was pilaged and when he landed back on these shores he, himself, was arrested, because the Revolutionary War had begun and he was a British soldier. He was unable to return to resume direction of the settlement at Skenesborough, then or after the war. He spent his last years in England. When the land controversy was settled, the area of Skenesborough came under the jurisdiction of New York State, a part of Washington County.

---

The known facts. The registration of the death of Susan (Alford) Greene in the St. Albans, Vermont, Town Hall states that her father was Ashley Alford and that she came from Manchester. \* The 1800 Census lists Ashley Alford as a resident of Swanton, Vermont, but the 1790 Census does not. Susan Alford and <sup>NATHAN</sup> Job Greene were married November 24, 1791, so we may presume that the Ashley Alford family moved to the area after the 1790 Census was taken but before November, 1791. A check of the 1790 Census for other states was made in the hope of finding from whence the family had come to Vermont, but the name of Ashley Alford was not found on any of them.

---

\*This information appears in the original record book, written in ink, but has not been copied completely on the card placed in the card file prepared at a later date.



Supplement to  
Related Line Nine  
E V A R T S  
(Guttridge - Carter - Allen - Popple)

ERROR IN BOOK!

On page 161, the father of REUBEN A. EVARTS (1763-1839) is given as Nelson Evarts. This is incorrect. See genealogy recorded below.

The Hon. Ralph D. Smyth prepared a genealogy of the Evart family which was published in the New England Genealogical and Historical Register of January, 1907, entitled "John Evarts of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants." From this it was learned that the founder of the family in New England was

JOHN EVARTS<sup>1</sup>, who was made a freeman at Concord, Mass., March, 1637-8. At least two of his children were born there. Feb. 5, 1651-2 he took the freeman's oath at Guilford, Conn. In 1655 he was sued there in two civil suits. He purchased John Mephan's allotment at Guilford on July 29, 1651. In 1667 he was appointed tillingman. He is said also to have lived for some time in New Haven. He died May 9, 1669. He married first, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; married second, on May 27, 1663, Elizabeth, widow of John Parmelee, who died November, 1688. He had five children by his first wife: John (several of his grandchildren lived in Vermont), Judah, Daniel, JAMES, and Elizabeth.

JAMES EVARTS<sup>2</sup> was born in 1645 and died April 1682. In 1660 he married Lydia Guttridge, daughter of Richard Guttridge. Eleven children are listed as born to him: Mary, John (whose grandson Abner removed to Sunderland, Vermont), Lydia, JAMES, Joseph, Judah (whose son Caleb, m. Mindwell Cook of Wallingford, Vermont), Mary, Hannah, Joseph, Dorothy, and Jonathan.

JAMES EVARTS<sup>3</sup> was born in 1667 and died January 3, 1739. He was a farmer of East Guilford. In 1716 he was listed at L94.15.0. He married on March 7, 1694, Mary Carter, who died March 30, 1751. He had seven children: Mary, Jonathan (whose son Ezra lived in Vermont), Mindwell, James, Elinor, REUBEN, and Elizabeth.

REUBEN EVARTS<sup>4</sup> was born march 25, 1719; died July 31, 1776. He married June 5, 1751, Honor Evarts, his cousin (daughter of Jeremiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John Evarts<sup>1</sup>). There were five children:

1. James, b. May 15, 1752; m. Sarah Todd; lived in Georgia and Sunderland, Vermont; d. February 9, 1821. Buried in Georgia, Vt.
2. Elizabeth, b. December 15, 1755.
3. Jeremiah, b. February 25, 1761.
4. REUBEN (see below)
5. John, b. December 16, 1765; d. August 21, 1795.

REUBEN A. EVARTS<sup>5</sup>, b. in Connecticut in 1763; m. Sarah Allen. See pages 161-162 for more of him and his descendants.

---

#### REFERENCE

Smyth, Hon. Ralph, D. (compiled by) and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner, "John Evarts of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants," New England Genealogical and Historical Register, January 1907, pp. 25-30.

#### ADDENDA

Some additional facts are recorded in the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for 1916, Vol. 47, pages 313-4, as follows:

JOHN EVARTS<sup>1</sup>, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1601 in Hertfordshire, England (possibly).

JAMES EVARTS<sup>2</sup> is listed as probably born July 19, 1638 at Concord, Mass. He married, lived and died at Guilford, Conn. His wife's name is given as Lydia Guttridge (or Goodrich?).

REUBEN EVARTS<sup>4</sup> was born at East Guilford, Connecticut.

Related Line Eleven

DE LA VERGNE

There were numerous marriages between members of the Greene family of Dutchess County, New York, and the DeLa Vergne family.

The immigrant ancestor was Dr. NICHOLAS DE LA VERGNE<sup>1</sup> who came to this country in 1720 aboard a French Man-of-War, as a surgeon. He is believed to have been the son of Marquis Rene Edward DeLa Vergne of Saint Priest, Liguore, Province of Auvergne. He is noted first in this country at the Oblong, where he owned a large tract of land. He speculated in land and practiced his profession, and was a man of substance.<sup>440</sup>

His date of birth is given variously as 1698, 1699, 1702 or 1703. His first wife was Frances Warner, whom he married about 1736, and by whom he had three children. By a second marriage, to Mary Husted of Dutchess County, New York, there were eleven children. He died in Dutchess County, New York, in 1782.

Henry L. Green<sup>119</sup> states that Dr. Nicholas DeLa Vergne was a Huguenot refugee and that the family were connected with the LaFayettes and had a family coat-of-arms.

Briggs<sup>146</sup> lists his children and some descendants, but this section will mention only some who married members of the Greene family. Three children of WILLIAM GREENE<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>) married members of the DeLa Vergne family:

RACHEL<sup>5</sup> married LOUIS DE LA VERGNE<sup>2</sup> (more later)

RUTH<sup>5</sup> married EBENEZER DE LA VERGNE<sup>2</sup> (For more on this family consult Briggs, family no. 22<sup>146</sup>)

TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> married FRANCES DE LA VERGNE<sup>2</sup> (more below).

- - - - -

FRANCES DE LA VERGNE<sup>2</sup> (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was born April 25, 1748 and died November 13, 1819. She married TIMOTHY GREENE<sup>5</sup> who was born April 20, 1744 and died August 9, 1818. They settled in Coxsackie, New York. Timothy was a farmer, carriage builder, and inn keeper. H. L. Green<sup>119</sup> stated (in 1907) that the family possessed a description in Augustus Green's hand-writing of his brother Timothy, who he described as a man of medium height and heavy build. His wife he described as "a tall lady of culture and much intelligence." It is understood that William Green<sup>4</sup> died at Timothy's house.<sup>119</sup> More on this family and descendants will be found in Briggs<sup>146</sup>.

- - - - -

LEWIS (LOUIS) DE LA VERGNE<sup>2</sup> (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), the eldest son by the first marriage, was born November 5, 1738, and died July, 1805 (or June 15, 1805). He married May 8, 1759, RACHEL GREENE<sup>5</sup>, who was born on February 11, 1737 and died March 29, 1806. They settled in Amenia, New York, in 1760. Green<sup>119</sup> states that Louis built the famous DeLa Vergne house in Amenia, where he owned a thousand acres of land. There were seven children:

1. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1760; d. Feb. 26, 1837; m. Col. Solomon Cook.
2. HENRY<sup>3</sup>, b. May 12, 1763; d. May 11, 1839; m. Salome Dunham.
3. SUSAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1766; d. Jan. 10, 1843; m. Henry Platt.
4. GULIELMA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 16, 1769; d. Feb. 17, 1835; m. Moore Bird.
5. LOUIS, Jr.<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1772; d. Dec. 20, 1779.
6. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1776; d. Oct. 18, 1831; m. Rufus Park.
7. PATTY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 6, 1779; d. Feb. 5, 1849; m. Capt. Morris Germond.

HENRY DE LA VERGNE<sup>3</sup> (Lewis<sup>2</sup>) was the eldest son. He married Salome Dunham, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Waitstill (Lord) Dunham, October 20, 1785. Henry died 1839. Their home was at Amenia.

LEWIS DE LA VERGNE<sup>4</sup>, son of Henry and Salome, married Nancy Hall, daughter of Simon and Lavinia (Culver) Hall, of Pine Plains, Dutchess County, New York. Their ten children were all born in Amenia.

LYMAN DE LA VERGNE<sup>5</sup>, the ninth child of Lewis and Nancy, was born September 2, 1842. He married Elizabeth Barrus, daughter of Barton and Electra (Allyn) Barrus of Irondequoit, New York. They moved to Lyons, Ionia County, Michigan.

BARTON WINFIELD DE LA VERGNE<sup>6</sup>, son of Lyman and Elizabeth, was born April 5, 1883. In 1905 he married Sarah Agnes Root, whose date of birth was August 9, 1888. He died in 1945 and she lived until 1966. Their home was at Harbor Springs, Michigan. Their children are as follows:

1. EARL WINFIELD<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1906; m. Florence Charlotte Baldwin, b. March 9, 1905. Live at Farmington, Michigan. No children.
2. RUBY MAY<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1912; m. Melvin Knight; 3 children and 9 grandchildren; live at San Jose, California.
3. ROBERT<sup>7</sup>, b. July 8, 1915; not married; lives at Warren, Michigan.
4. GERALD<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1919; m. Rosalie Moens; 2 children and 4 grandchildren; live at Mackinac Island, Michigan.
5. EVELYN MARGARET<sup>7</sup>, b. April 9, 1923; m. Lewis Morris; 4 children; live at Harbor Springs, Michigan.

A relative of WILLIAM GREENE<sup>4</sup> also married a DeLa Vergne. ZOPHAR GREENE<sup>5</sup> (Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Israel<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), who was born August 13, 1766 and died February 25, 1849, married SUSANNAH DE LA VERGNE<sup>2</sup>, thirteenth child of Dr. Nichola DeLa Vergne. She was born December 17, 1769 and died February 11, 1847. They had ten children:

1. MARTHA<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1794; d. Sept. 24, 1870; m. Enoch R. Wilcox; 12 children.
2. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1795; d. April 25, 1868; m. Robert Simpson; 3 children.
3. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1796; d. March 6, 1878; m. David Seaman; no issue.
4. HUSTED<sup>6</sup>, b. June 30, 1798; d. Jan. 12, 1855; m. Hannah Roberts; 10 children.
5. PATIENCE<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1800; d. Dec. 17, 1871; m. Job Briggs.
6. AMY<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1802; d. June 13, 1878; m. James Sheppard; 3 children.
7. JULIA<sup>6</sup>, b. June 4, 1804; d. Jan. 12, 1878; m. Henry De Garmo; 6 children.
8. SUSAN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1806; d. Oct. 25, 1808.
9. CATHERINE<sup>6</sup>, b. March 15, 1808; d. Sept. 3, 1880; m. Lewis Hibbard; 2 children.
10. EMELINE<sup>6</sup>, b. April 10, 1813; d. April 13, 1888; m. Theodore Chamberlin; 7 children.

More details on Zophar Greene<sup>5</sup>, his family and descendants will be found in Briggs<sup>146</sup>.

#### REFERENCES

Briggs, John Greene and Harry Tallmadge Briggs. The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs de Groff. Available in the library of the Bennington Museum, Bennington, Vermont. This traces John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Israel<sup>3</sup>, Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Patience<sup>5</sup> who married Job Briggs, etc.

Green, Henry Lewis. Genealogical Notes of Greene Family. Privately printed, Chicago, 1907, 14 pp. Line covered is John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Augustus<sup>5</sup> of Suffolk and later of Rensselaer, New York, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, George<sup>7</sup>, Henry<sup>8</sup>.

Hasbrouck, History of Dutchess County, New York.

Information also was supplied by:

Mr. Earl W. DeLa Vergne of Farmington, Michigan.

Mr. Robert H. Cook of Norwood, Massachusetts.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S93 - S 127

page S107 line 7: Correct spelling to CYNTHIA.

page S107 Family XXXIX, page 98

SABIN CLARK ABELL, Sr.<sup>9</sup> married Rose Lane Bessette  
on February 1, 1967. From this marriage they have a son,  
MARK LEWIS ABELL<sup>10</sup>, born November 3, 1967.

MARTHA ANN ABELL<sup>10</sup> married Robert Edward Rudd, Jr.  
on February 25, 1956 (not November 26 as given on page S107).  
From this marriage they have a son, ROBERT EDWARD RUDD, III,  
born November 29, 1956.

page S122 line 15: This should read Susan Alford and NATHAN (not JOB)  
GREENE were married....

Supplement to  
Appendixes

APPENDIXES A - B

Consult pages S1 and S2 of this supplement.

APPENDIX C

The information received from the New Jersey branch of the Greene family now establishes ties between the Newport and Quidnessett Greenes. This is reported in this supplement on pages S25 - S55.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S127 - S 192



APPENDIX F

THE GREENE FAMILY IN PENNSYLVANIA

The account of the descendants of three brothers,

ABEL, Jr., JOHN, and OBADIAH GREENE  
who were the sixth generation descendants from  
the John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island  
(John<sup>1</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS  
for pages S127 - S 192

APPENDIX F

THE GREENE FAMILY IN PENNSYLVANIA

The account of the descendants of three brothers,

ABEL, Jr., JOHN, and OBADIAH GREENE  
who were the sixth generation descendants from  
the John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island  
(John<sup>1</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>)



THE GREENE FAMILY IN PENNSYLVANIA

prepared by  
Garford F. Williams

This is a record of the descendants of three brothers, Abel Junior, John and Obediah Greene, who migrated to Pennsylvania from West Greenwich, Rhode Island, 1804-1817. They were sixth generation descendants from John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island.

JOHN GREENE<sup>1\*</sup>, the immigrant ancestor, left England May 21, 1635, going first to the British West Indies, and later to Colonial New England. In 1637 he was associated with Richard Smith in a trading post located in the wilderness of Narragansett Bay, along the Pequot Path. The exact date of his marriage is not known, but it is thought to have been about 1642, when he was about thirty-six years of age. Of his wife we know only that she was identified as Joan \_\_\_\_\_ in his will. It appears that he had ten children.

1. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> born about 1643; died before 1754; married Mary Tibbetts.
2. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> born about 1647; died 1730; married Rebecca Barrow.
3. HENRY<sup>2</sup> born about 1649; died about 1694; married Sarah Greenman.
4. JOHN<sup>2</sup> born about 1651; died 1729; married Abigail Wardwell.
5. ROBERT<sup>2</sup> born 1653; may have gone to New Jersey or Virginia
6. JAMES<sup>2</sup> born 1655; died 1728; married 1) Elizabeth Jenkins and 2) Ann \_\_\_\_\_
7. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> born 1655; died 1720; married Humility Coggeshall.
8. SARAH<sup>2</sup> married Thomas Flounders.
9. ENFIELD<sup>2</sup>
10. WELTHIAN<sup>2</sup> married probably Thomas Fry.

JAMES GREENE<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) as noted above, was born in 1655. In his will, probated in 1728, he mentions his second wife, Ann \_\_\_\_\_ and two sons, James and John Greene. The North Kingstown records were badly burned, and there appears to be no further trace of the son James.

1. JAMES<sup>3</sup>
2. JOHN<sup>3</sup> born about 1678/80; died after 1750; married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_

JOHN GREENE<sup>3</sup> (James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, about 1678/80. He lived in both Bristol and Quidnessett during his life. He died after 1750. His wife was Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. There is record of baptism of five of their children, recorded at the Church of Christ, Bristol, Rhode Island.

1. JAMES<sup>4</sup> born about 1702; died after 1775; married Elizabeth Straight.
2. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_.
3. ENFIELD<sup>4</sup> married \_\_\_\_\_ Phillips.
4. SARAH<sup>4</sup> born 1708.

-----  
\*Information on John<sup>1</sup> and James<sup>2</sup> is condensed from the account given in The Greene Family of St. Albans, Vermont (together with the origin and history of the Greene Family in England and Rhode Island), published in 1964, by Walter and Ella Greene.

5. MAY<sup>4</sup> born 1709
6. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> born 1710
7. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>
8. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> born 1714; married Joseph Matteson.

JAMES GREENE<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) born about 1702 and died after 1775. He was married 18 May 1727 by Thomas Spencer, Justice of the Peace, to Elizabeth Straight. The record of the births of their children is taken from the East Greenwich, R. I. Vital Records.

1. SARAH<sup>5</sup> born 28 October 1728.
2. ANN<sup>5</sup> born 6 January 1732/3; married George Tibbetts 26 January 1758.
3. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> born 28 August 1734; married Comfort Carr 25 May 1760.
4. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> born 1 June 1736; married FreeLove Hopkins October 1760.
5. DINAH<sup>5</sup> born 5 February 1739; married Edward Kettle 27 March 1762.
6. ABEL<sup>5</sup> born 14 October 1741; married Ann King 1 April 1764.
7. DEBORAH<sup>5</sup> born 23 September 1744; married Samuel King 15 April 1766.

James Greene was born in North Kingstown, and died in East Greenwich; his wife, Elizabeth, was born in East Greenwich 8 October 1705, a daughter of John Straight.

ABEL GREENE<sup>5</sup> (James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in East Greenwich, 14 October 1741 and died in West Greenwich, in 1828. He lived in West Greenwich most of his life. Abel Greene was a Lieutenant of the First West Greenwich Company, Captain Eleazar Carr, commanding, in the American Revolution. He was wounded in battle and suffered the loss of an eye. He operated a grist mill and a saw mill for many years. He was married by Thomas Rogers, Justice of the Peace, on 1 April 1764 to Ann King, daughter to Marie LaValley and Magdalen King, who was baptized 22 August 1742 in the Episcopal Church at Cowesit, now Frenchtown, near East Greenwich, Rhode Island. The King family came from France in 1741. There is record of ten children.

1. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> born 15 August 1764.
  2. NATHAN<sup>6</sup> born 12 August 1766.
  3. MARY<sup>6</sup> born 5 May 1768; married 2 September 1798 to Beriah Hopkins.
  4. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> born 16 March 1770; married 8 April 1799 to Amos Hill.
  5. OBADIAH<sup>6</sup> born 5 February 1772; married 22 July 1793 to Ruth Matteson.
  6. PAUL<sup>6</sup> born 20 January 1774.
  7. JAMES<sup>6</sup> married 15 June 1797 by Elder Thomas Tillinghast to Mary Brown.
  8. JEREMIAH<sup>6</sup> married 20 February 1803 by Elder Thomas Tillinghast to Alice Myers.
  9. JOHN<sup>6</sup> born 5 February 1780; married 11 January 1803 to Virtue Matteson.
  10. ABEL<sup>6</sup> Junior born 22 March 1788; married 1) Mary Whitford.
- Of these children, Obadiah, John and Abel Junior came to Pennsylvania, 1804-1817.

-----  
 Information of John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>4</sup> and Abel<sup>5</sup> from Lora S. LaMance, The Greene Family and its Branches, 1904, pages 116-120; James N. Arnold, Rhode Island Vital Records, Volume I, Kent County 1891; information from the State Record Commissioner, Providence, Rhode Island, under date 30 April 1956, regarding Revolutionary War service of Abel Greene Senior.

Descendants of ABEL GREENE Jr.<sup>6</sup>

ABEL GREENE Junior<sup>6</sup>, son to Anna King and Abel Greene Sr.<sup>5</sup> (James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, and John<sup>1</sup>), was born in Rhode Island, 22 March 1788. He died in Lathrop township, Susquehanna county, Pennsylvania, 23 April 1869, aged 81 years, 1 month and 1 day. He is buried in the Stephens Cemetery, Nicholson township, Wyoming county, Pennsylvania. In his will on file in the court house in Montrose, Pa., he gives the date of his birth and birth place and stated that this was to be placed on his gravestone. This request was fulfilled and his gravestone is still standing. Abel Greene Jr. came to Pennsylvania from Rhode Island, in 1817. He lived briefly in Wyoming county, near where his brother, John Greene, afterward spent his life. Abel was in Brooklyn township for a short time, then bought the "improvements" of Barnard Worthing in Lathrop for \$300. He had previously been assessed with 74 acres of land he bought of Dr. Bissell in Brooklyn, in 1817. Abel was a very prosperous farmer. He was evicted from his farm by the wealthy landowner in Susquehanna county, Henry Drinker of Philadelphia. The following facts were gleaned from the court trial in Montrose, now on file in the court house: In 1817 Abel Green bought Worthing's interest in the farm. Henry Drinker stated both to Worthing and to Greene that the farm was not part of the Drinker tract. John B. Wallace, another landowner, also stated that the farm was not part of his tract. This strip of land between the two large tracts was not sold to either Drinker or Wallace, nor included in their surveys. About 1850 Drinker claimed to have title to the Greene property and other farms in that contested strip of land, having gotten, it is supposed, a title to the land from the Land Office in Harrisburg, Pa. Drinker demanded that Greene pay him for the farm at the market value of that farm at that time, plus rent for each year that Greene had lived on the farm. Drinker expected Greene to pay for all his work, buildings and clearing at that market value in 1850. It went into court in August 1853 for ejectment. Drinker claimed to own the land from 3 April 1792 and desired to recover the value of the land and rent from Greene, or the 110 acres 80 perches and improvements without Greene. Several testimonies are on record stating that Drinker did not own the land. Court delayed the decision until 2 September 1854, to determine the right of Drinker, and David Wilmot, president judge (later of Congress), awarded the land to Drinker. The case was carried to the State Supreme Court in Philadelphia on 25 September 1854 and the Susquehanna county decision was upheld. In May 1855, Drinker sued Greene for trespass and asked \$300 and immediate removal from the farm. The court fined Greene one dollar and costs, and asked his promise to abandon the property immediately. Greene with the help of his neighbors, demolished all the buildings and improvements, laid waste the fields and burned the timber. Drinker had Greene arrested for this action, but Drinker was unable to find any witnesses and the case was thrown out of court. The real issue in the conflict seemed to be that since Greene had held the property by peaceable possession for a period far in extension of the time to be able to claim title under Squatter's rights, and since he had paid taxes on the property more than the years necessary to claim a clear title to the land, the Drinker claim was invalid. However there were a number of other farms in that disputed strip that Drinker claimed after title was "adjusted" in the Land Office. Had he lost the trial with Greene, Drinker would have lost title to several other farms as well. David Wilmot, the judge, allowed Drinker to bring Philadelphia

lawyers into the Susquehanna County court, which was against the rights of the bar association of the county. Men of the jury later boasted that they had received large bribes of money to decide the case against Greene. Even to-day, as a result of this trial, there is a common saying: "as crooked as a Philadelphia lawyer" and "go to Greene's and you will see his ghost." Abel Greene bought a farm near his former one and spent his days among his friends. In his old age he traveled and visited his old home in Rhode Island, his sons in Oregon, a daughter in Wisconsin and another in Pittsburgh, Pa. In his will, he states that his children by his second wife were dead; and he left his estate to the children of his first wife.

Abel Greene Junior was married first in Rhode Island, 18 March 1810, to Mary Whitford, born in Rhode Island 5 May 1782 and died in Pennsylvania, 17 April 1817, aged 34 years, 11 months and 12 days. The Westcott Genealogy by Whitman gives her parents as Mary Tillinghast and Amos Whitford. Children:

1. PHEBE A.<sup>7</sup> born 30 August 1810; married Samuel Thurber
2. MARY<sup>7</sup> born 19 August 1812; married Abisha Woodward Gray
3. WANTON AMOS<sup>7</sup> born 17 April 1815; married Axcy Ainey
4. JAMES<sup>7</sup> born 1 January 1817.

Abel Greene Junior was married second in Nicholson, Pa., 7 April 1818 to Reumah Nichols, daughter to Elizabeth Ruggles and Eli Nichols, born in Stratford, Connecticut, 4 July 1785 and died in Lathrop, 17 June 1847, aged 61 years, 11 months and 22 days. She is buried with her husband and two of her children in Stephens Cemetery, Nicholson, Pa. She had the peculiar phenomenon of being an albino, and as a result was nearly blind. Slight traces of this were evident in her descendants. Children:

5. ELIJAH NICHOLS<sup>7</sup> born 19 April 1819
6. ABEL III<sup>7</sup> born 21 April 1821
7. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup> born 12 September 1822; married \_\_\_\_\_ Brown
8. SARAH<sup>7</sup> born 1 May 1825; married Elam Hawley.

PHEBE A. GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel Jr.<sup>6</sup>, Abel Sr.<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, 30 August 1810 and died in Clyde, Iowa county, Wisconsin, 19 December 1886, aged 76 years, 3 months and 20 days. She is buried in the Thurber Cemetery on the Alfred Clinton Thurber farm in Clyde. When she was six years old, she came with her parents to Pennsylvania, where she lived until 1857, when the Thurber family and others from Nicholson made a caravan to go to settle in Wisconsin. The migrants took up a possession claim and lived in the section known as Pennsylvania Hollow, in the town of Clyde. They moved in large wagons and drove cattle, sheep, hogs and fowls. They were a month in transit; the children helped to drive the animals. Abel Greene Jr. would not allow his daughter to go with the caravan, but paid her way on the train after he had been assured that the caravan had arrived safely and her house built. She lived in a log house the rest of her life. Her father paid her fare back to Nicholson on the train several times before he died. She was married first in Nicholson, 30 August 1831 to \_\_\_\_\_ Smith, who died soon.

1. EBENEZER BRADLEY Smith<sup>8</sup> born 1832.



Phebe A. Greene was married second, in 1838, to Samuel S. Thurber, son to Selah Bennett and Alfred Clinton Thurber, born in Nicholson, 8 January 1817 and died in Clyde, Wisc., 15 June 1886, aged 69 years, 5 months and 7 days. His parents were born in Rhode Island. Children:

2. MARY Thurber<sup>8</sup> born about 1839; married Jerry Smith
3. MARCELIA Thurber<sup>8</sup> born about 1842; married George Doty
4. EMELINE Thurber<sup>8</sup> born 29 May 1845; married William Wright.

EBENEZER BRADLEY SMITH<sup>8</sup> (Phebe<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Nicholson, in 1832. He was very well educated for the times and is remembered as a perpetual reader and a good conversationalist. He was a raftsman and floated logs down the Wisconsin River. He was drowned in the Dells of the River while at work and his body was never recovered. He died 23 April 1874, aged about 42 years. He was married 6 June 1860 to Mary Melissa Knight, daughter to Lydia Gile and Darius Knight, born in Wisconsin, 23 February 1844 and died in Iowa, 11 February 1917, aged 72 years, 11 months and 19 days. Four children:

- i. LEROY EBENEZER SMITH<sup>9</sup> born in Lone Rock, Iowa county, Wisc., 12 September 1861 died Estherville, Iowa, 28 March 1941, aged 79 years, 6 months and 16 days. He was married 12 September 1910 at Estherville to Anna Sophia Ingrass, daughter to Sarah Katrina Anderson and Erick Abraham Ingrass of Sweden, born 10 February 1884 at Hedemara Dahrue, Sweden, and died 27 July 1953, buried Spencer, Iowa. One child
  1. RUTH ELIZABETH SMITH<sup>10</sup> born 10 February 1912; married 1 October 1930 Louis Paul Culver, son to Eliza Janes and Christopher Clinton Culver, born Dunlap, Iowa, 15 April 1908. One child:
    - 1) Gerald Gene Culver born 14 July 1931 at Dunlap, Iowa.
- ii. AUGUSTA UDORA SMITH<sup>9</sup> born in Lone Rock, 26 July 1868 and died in Oberlin, Ohio, 29 August 1953, aged 85 years, 1 month and 3 days. She was married 3 July 1891 to Frank Repka, son to Barbara and Albert Repka, born in Bohemia, 1 January 1868 and died in Oberlin, 10 April 1950. Both are buried in Oberlin. She taught school for seventeen years before her marriage. One child:
  1. Omra Antoinette Repka; married Ed Hoeh who died 24 July 1948.
- iii. PHEBE MIRANDA SMITH<sup>9</sup> born in Avoca, Iowa county, Wisc., 15 March 1870 and died in Wenatchee, Washington, 29 April 1940, aged 70 years, 1 month and 14 days. She was married 21 October 1890 in Emmetsbury, Iowa, to Martin Carlson, son to Renda Brady and Louis Carlson, born 21 December 1863 and died 21 March 1940. Nine children:
  1. DALE BURNETT CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 23 September 1891; died 19 November 1891
  2. MAX ROY CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 7 June 1893; married 14 September 1924 to Opal Ruth Snively
    - 1) KEITH DUANE CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 6 May 1895
  3. DON CARLOS CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 6 May 1895
  4. LYNN LOUIS CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 4 January 1898; married 11 April 1921 to Imogene Lord
    - 1) BOYLL who died in infancy
    - 2) BETTY JEAN CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 21 July 1923; married Arnold C. Rouse
      - c- ARNOLD C. ROUSE Junior<sup>12</sup> born 1 August 1946

5. → BRUCE FRANK CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 28 April 1900; married 25 December 1921 to Mrs. Lizzetta McLaughlin. Four children:
- 1) BETTY LOU CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 1 August 1923; married 20 May 1944 to Charles H. Rogers
    - o- CHARLES BRUCE ROGERS<sup>12</sup> born 28 March 1945
    - o- KENNETH CARL ROGERS<sup>12</sup> born 28 February 1946
    - o- SHEELA VEN ROGERS<sup>12</sup> born 23 March 1947
  - 2) PHYLLIS IRENE CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 22 September 1926; married 12 January 1946 to Gordon Davies
    - o- DOROTHY LEE DAVIES<sup>12</sup> born 21 March 1947
  - 3) CLAYTON BRUCE CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 14 December 1934
  - 4) MONTE REX CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 6 June 1937.
6. VICTOR MARTIN CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 5 November 1904 died 17 March 1905
7. GRANT ELMO CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 2 July 1906; married 6 September 1930 to Mildred Downing
- 1) LYLE CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 10 November 1935
  - 2) ALLEN CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 2 September 1937
8. RALPH DANA CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 27 July 1908 married 27 July 1931 to Lorraine Johnson
- 1) RICHARD CARLSON<sup>11</sup> born 22 February 1935
9. MARY IRENE CARLSON<sup>10</sup> born 13 April 1913 died 10 June 1924

iv. → MARY MARCELIA ELIZABETH SMITH<sup>9</sup> a/k/a Mayme and Mae Smith, was born in Clyde, Iowa county, Wisc., 22 October 1874, after the death of her father, and died in Mitchell, South Dakota, 19 September 1961, aged 86 years, 10 months and 27 days. She was married 22 October 1894 to William Harvey Snow, son to Sarah and Henry I. Snow, born 28 September 1863 and died 28 February 1947. Both are buried in Mitchell.

1. VERNE ROBERT SNOW<sup>10</sup> born 31 July 1895; married 23 June 1941 to Mary M. Acker, daughter to Elizabeth and James Acker, born 22 October 1895. No children.

-----

MARY THURBER<sup>8</sup> (Phebe<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Nicholson, Pa., about 1839 and died before 1890. She was married to Jerry Smith and had the following children:

- |                           |  |
|---------------------------|--|
| i. GERTRUDE <sup>9</sup>  | v. ROBERT <sup>9</sup>   |
| ii. POLLYANN <sup>9</sup> | vi. GEORGE <sup>9</sup> of Rice Lake, Barron county, Wisconsin |
| iii. CHARLES <sup>9</sup> | vii. HOMER <sup>9</sup>  |
| iv. WILLIAM <sup>9</sup>  | viii. EBEN <sup>9</sup> .                                      |

-----

MARCELIA THURBER<sup>8</sup> (Phebe<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Nicholson, Pa., about 1842 and died before 1900. She married George Doty, who after the death of Marcelia Thurber Doty, remarried and went to California with his family and all contact was lost. She died in Wisconsin. Children:

- i. LAURAE<sup>9</sup> DOTY<sup>9</sup>
- ii. HENRY DOTY<sup>9</sup> who was shot to death when he was a young man.
- iii. SAMUEL THURBER DOTY<sup>9</sup> who died about two years after his mother's death,

and was about five years old at the time of his death.

-----  
EMELINE THURBER<sup>8</sup> (Phebe<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Nicholson, Pa., 29 May 1845 and died in Richland county, Wisc., 9 December 1920, aged 74 years, 4 months and 20 days. She is buried in the Thurber Cemetery, Clyde, with her husband and parents. A tornado struck Lone Rock, in 1918, and blew down the house of Emeline Wright and destroyed everything that she had. She had inherited all of the effects of her parents, her mother's coin silver spoons marked P.A.G. and her set of fine china. Not even a fragment was found after the blow. She was married in Duane county, Wisc., in 1864, to William Wright, son to Mary and James Wright, born in Wisc., 29 February 1832 and died in Avoca, 13 January 1899, aged 65 years, 10 months and 14 days. Seven children:

- i. ELLNORA WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born in Richland City, Wisc., 9 December 1864 and died Rockbridge, Wisc., 6 March 1904, with pneumonia. She was married 2 December 1883 to Marion Marshall, one of twelve children born to Amy Brugett and Samuel Marshall of VanWert county, Ohio, born 4 March 1857 and died Rockbridge, 8 May 1931.
  1. FLORENCE MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 15 September 1884; married 31 October 1907 John C. Fogo Jr.
    - 1) ELLNORA FOGO<sup>11</sup> born 8 August 1908; married Paul Stearns  
o- CLARA FLORENCE KISSLING STEARNS<sup>12</sup> married Walter Genschaw  
-PAUL VERNON GENSCAW<sup>13</sup> born 5 October 1946
    - 2) IRENE FOGO<sup>11</sup> born 24 February 1914; married 20 August 1938 to Nelson Smout born 10 December 1910
  2. MARJORIE MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 17 July 1886; married Clem Allbaugh
  3. ALICE MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 10 September 1888; married Warren Ripley born 11 September 1867 died 26 December 1946
    - 1) BERNARD JOHNSTON RIPLEY<sup>11</sup> born 28 December 1909
  4. MARTIN MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 24 March 1891
  5. CLINTON MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 16 April 1893
  6. BERT MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 20 October 1895; married Mattie Lynch in 1917 she died in 1918.
    - 1) HOLLIS MARSHALL<sup>11</sup> died an infant  
Bert Marshall married 2) Dorothea Henuse
      - 2) KATHARINE MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 3) MARION MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 4) MARCELLA MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 5) SHIRLEY MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 6) JUDY MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 7) ELLEN MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 8) JOAN MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 9) DOROTHEA MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 10) MARIE MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
      - 11) SHERRY JEAN MARSHALL<sup>11</sup>
  7. HERMAN MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 1 October 1897 died 14 October 1939; married Elizabeth o'Brien born 10 August 1898
    - 1) FRANCIS MARSHALL<sup>11</sup> born 24 December 1922
    - 2) LEONA MARSHALL<sup>11</sup> born 14 October 1928
  8. GRACE MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> born 20 September 1902 in Willow, Wisc.; married Byron Hardy
    - 1) MARION HARDY<sup>11</sup> born 15 April 1927.

9. ELIZABETH MARSHALL<sup>10</sup> died in childhood
10. Infant unnamed
- ii. WILLIAM JASPER WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born 2 April 1867 died 16 July 1940. Married 18 November 1926 to Susan Knight born 8 July 1879. No children.
- iii. ALICE DELPHEEN WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born in Willow, Richland county, Wisc., 7 March 1869. Married in Avoca, 14 March 1889 to William Brassington, son to Hannah and Mark Brassington, born 28 May 1863 and died 14 July 1937.
1. CORA HANNAH BRASSINGTON<sup>10</sup> born at Avoca 13 January 1890 and died 16 October 1892
  2. EARL BRADFORD BRASSINGTON<sup>10</sup> born at Avoca 17 August 1892
  3. LYLE MARK BRASSINGTON born at Avoca 13 December 1897.
- iv. FANNIE WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born Willow, 18 May 1871; married 21 November 1889, William Moore, son to Mary and James Moore born 25 December 1860 and died 9 October 1923. Eight children:
1. MARY MOORE<sup>10</sup> born 1 January 1891; married 5 June 1913, Claud Shelton who died in August 1938.
    - 1) CHARLES SHELTON<sup>11</sup> born 9 September 1916 and died in October 1945; married Lorna Judd.
      - o- Judy Shelton<sup>12</sup> born 7 December 1940
      - o- Sherlen Shelton born 13 December 1942.
2. JULIA C. MOORE<sup>10</sup> born 30 June 1892; married Logan Bender born 19 April 1892
- 1) DONALD BENDER<sup>11</sup> born 15 August 1910; married Grace Root
    - o- Donna J. Bender<sup>12</sup> born 23 June 1932
    - o- Ronald L. Bender<sup>12</sup> born 27 May 1934
    - o- John J. Bender<sup>12</sup> born 17 January 1937
    - o- Donald C. Bender<sup>12</sup> born 21 May 1938
    - o- Richard B. Bender<sup>12</sup> born 13 October 1939
    - o- Phillips Bender<sup>12</sup> born 13 May 1941
    - o- Thomas F. Bender<sup>12</sup> born 24 September 1943
  - 2) ROLAND BENDER<sup>11</sup> born 19 September 1912; married Margaret Johnson
  - 3) CELESTINE BENDER<sup>11</sup> born 2 September 1914; married Peter LaBarro born 8 September 1909
    - o- Frank LaBarro<sup>12</sup> born 1 November 1933
    - o- Peter LaBarro junior born 28 October 1937
  - 4) MARY LOU BENDER<sup>11</sup> born 13 March 1931
3. MARCELLA MOORE<sup>10</sup> died in youth
4. MILDRED MOORE<sup>10</sup>
5. JAMES MOORE<sup>10</sup>
6. WILLIAM MOORE Jr.<sup>10</sup>
7. BERNICE MOORE<sup>10</sup> born 9 February 1907; married George Bluell
- 1) MARILYN BLUELE<sup>11</sup> born 28 May 1927
  - 2) DONALD BLUELL born 23 March 1932
8. KATHREN MOORE<sup>10</sup> born 2 September 1909; married Alvin Georgeson born 6 July 1905
- 1) ELAINE GEORGESON<sup>11</sup> born 17 November 1930
  - 2) PATRICIA ANN GEORGESON<sup>11</sup> born 25 May 1934
  - 3) JANICE L. GEORGESON<sup>11</sup> born 13 January 1943.

- v. ALMA J. WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born Willow, 21 November 1873 and married 28 October 1894 to John Thurber, son to Hannah Phillips and Theodore Thurber, born Clyde 28 September 1865 and died 6 May 1924
1. RAYMOND THURBER<sup>10</sup> born 28 July 1895 married 7 August 1918 to Anne Donevan born 1 January 1898
    - 1) VIRGINIA THURBER<sup>11</sup> born 17 September 1919
    - 2) JOHN THURBER Jr.<sup>11</sup> born 22 October 1922
    - 3) RICHARD THURBER<sup>11</sup> born 15 April 1927
  2. FRED BRIAN THURBER<sup>10</sup> born 25 September 1897 died 6 May 1932; married 14 September 1921 to Helen Bachruey born 16 April 1890
    - 1) GERALDINE THURBER<sup>11</sup> born 21 September 1922
    - 2) ROBERT THURBER<sup>11</sup> born 6 January 1924
    - 3) DOROTHY THURBER<sup>11</sup> born 16 July 1925
  3. ALTA THURBER<sup>10</sup> born 7 December 1909; married 2 February 1931 Harold Larson born 7 December 1903
    - 1) ANNE LARSEN<sup>11</sup> born 28 March 1932
- vi. CELIA WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born Willow, 2 August 1876 died 11 November 1887, aged 11 years, 3 months and 9 days. Buried in the Thurber Cemetery.
- vii GEORGE MARSHALL WRIGHT<sup>9</sup> born in Willow, 14 March 1883; married 19 May 1923 to Ismay M. Creasey daughter to Mary J. Green and Philip G. Creasey, born 26 March 1884. No children.

The above record of the Phebe Greene Thurber family was sent to the compiler by various members of this family, particularly Max Roy Carlson of Wenatchee, Washington; Mrs. Mae Snow of Mitchell, S.D.; Alice Brassington and George M. Wright. Mr. Fred Thurber of Lone Rock had the Thurber family record and the record of the Thurber Cemetery. For over forty years no correspondence had passed between the Thurber descendants and their Pennsylvania cousins until the compiler visited them in May 1958. At that time I saw the family records, visited the Thurber Cemetery, and saw the remains of Samuel Thurber's old log house in Pennsylvania Hollow.

-----

MARY GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Exeter, Rhode Island, 19 August 1812 and died in East Rush, Rush township, Susquehanna county, Pennsylvania, 18 December 1896, aged 84 years, 3 months and 30 days. Mary Greene came to Pennsylvania with her parents in 1817, and resided in Susquehanna county the remainder of her life. She was very proficient in the arts of spinning and weaving and needlecraft. Many pieces of her work are treasured by her descendants. She was a member of the East Rush M. E. Church for many years. Mary Greene was married in Brooklyn, Pa., by James Noble J.P., on 21 August 1831, to Abisha Woodward Gray, youngest child of Lucy Spicer and Jonas Latham Gray, born in Ledyard, New London county, Connecticut, 21 September 1809 and died in East Rush, Pa., 27 April 1882, aged 72 years, 7 months and 6 days. They are buried in the East Rush Cemetery. Abisha W. Gray was converted and joined a Methodist society about 1835. Thereafter he was a very earnest Christian, a trustee, steward, S.S. superintendent, teacher, class leader, and regular attendant of the M. E. Church. He was the promoter and carpenter that built the Eddy M. E. Church in East Rush, in 1859. A. W. Gray walked to Pennsylvania from Groton, Ct.,

in 1818, when his parents came. Stocker, page 447, states: "His judgment was sound and his views correct, and the people far and near largely relied upon him. His assistance in the settlement of estates was said to be a guarantee of satisfaction. Decision of character was very marked in him, and his prudence and zeal were also noteworthy. He may be properly summed up as a good neighbor and friend--a man of sound, Christian principles." They had eight children:

I. JONAS LATHAM GRAY<sup>8</sup>(Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Dimock, Pa., 7 December 1832 and died in Dimock 10 March 1835, aged 2 years, 3 months and 3 days. Buried in Dimock Cemetery.

II. EMILY MARGARET GRAY<sup>8</sup>(Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Dimock, Pa., 1 December 1834 and died in Dimock 18 June 1842, aged 7 years, 6 months and 17 days. Buried in Dimock Cemetery.

III. JOHN WOODWARD GRAY<sup>8</sup>(Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Dimock township, Susquehanna county, Pa., 29 May 1838 and died in East Rush, 11 August 1902, aged 64 years, 2 months and 13 days. He was a carpenter and a farmer. He was a fine Christian man and a member of the East Rush M. E. Church all of his life. He was married three times. First on 5 March 1859 to Mary Christeena Sebring, daughter to Phebe Sebring and Aaron Sebring, born in Rush township, 31 January 1844 and died in East Rush, 3 September 1868, aged 24 years, 7 months and 4 days. Buried in the Dimock Cemetery. Three children:

i. EMILY MARGARET GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 10 December 1861 died Binghamton New York, 24 July 1941, aged 79 years, 7 months and 14 days. Buried in Floral Park Cemetery. She married 2 October 1889 to Alvah N. Beard, born 3 July 1865 and died 10 June 1919, aged 53 years, 11 months and 7 days.

1. JOHN MELVILLE BEARD<sup>10</sup> born and died at Enfield, N.Y. 30 June 1891

2. ETHEL ESTARA BEARD<sup>10</sup> born Binghamton, 20 October 1892; married 29 January 1916 to John Addison Hallett born 29 May 1896

1) JOHN CHESTER HALLETT<sup>11</sup> born in Binghamton 22 August 1917; married 17 February 1945 to Ruth Doris Gunster born 13 July 1923

2) JOYCE ELIZABETH HALLETT<sup>11</sup> born in Binghamton, 21 February 1923 married 25 February 1943 to Albert John Page born 5 November 1920

o- GARY JOHN PAGE<sup>12</sup> born 7 December 1945

o- CHRISTINE ELIZABETH PAGE<sup>12</sup> born 18 October 1948

o- SCOTT HALLETT PAGE<sup>12</sup> born 3 May 1952

3. HAZEL LARAIN BEARD<sup>10</sup> born in Topeka, Kansas, 21 February 1898, died in Binghamton, 29 March 1923, aged 25 years, 1 month and 8 days.

She was married 4 January 1920 to Morton Hammond 1894-1944.

ii. ELLEN MARY GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 16 September 1863 and died in Binghamton, 18 March 1909, aged 45 years, 6 months and 2 days. Buried in Dimock with her parents. She married first Charles Waters and 2) William Haight, but had no children.

iii. GEORGE HENRY GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 23 July 1866 and died there 11 September 1867, aged 1 year, 1 month and 18 days. He is buried with his parents in Dimock.

JOHN WOODWARD GRAY<sup>8</sup> was married second, on 19 October 1870 to Roby Abigail Harrington, daughter to Mercy Westcott and Loyd Harrington, born in Benton township, Lackawanna county, Pennsylvania, 7 May 1849; died in East Rush,

27 October 1875, aged 26 years, 5 months and 20 days. She is buried in the Tripp Hill Cemetery, Denton township, with her father, brothers and grandparents. Two children:

iv. EVA JANE GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 7 November 1872 and died in Johnson City, New York, 1 December 1933, aged 61 years and 24 days. Married 6 September 1890 to William Halstead Phelps, son to Lydia Beebe and Homer Phelps, born in Bridgewater township, Susquehanna county, Pa., 18 April 1865 and living in 1962.

1. ARTHUR GLENN PHELPS<sup>10</sup> born in Montrose, Pa., 31 December 1893 and died Candor, New York, 7 October 1958; married 28 April 1917 to Bertha May Coon born 17 May 1895

1) MYRTLE EVA PHELPS<sup>11</sup> born 13 June 1918; married 15 September 1938 to Graydon Muier Vought

o- Ida May Vought<sup>12</sup> born 12 June 1939

o- Graydon Muier Vought Jr.<sup>12</sup> born 16 October 1940

o- Nancy Joyce Vought born 6 July 1943

Myrtle Phelps Vought married 2) 25 November 1950 to Albert Keene

o- Gerald Morris Keene<sup>12</sup> born 1 December 1951

2) MABEL EVELYN PHELPS<sup>11</sup> born 28 April 1919; married 9 October 1933 to Alvin James Hughes born 10 April 1914

o- James Edward Hughes<sup>12</sup> born 23 April 1935; married 15 January 1955 to Kathryn Shirley born 25 March 1936

o- Evelyn Irene Hughes<sup>12</sup> born 13 September 1941

o- Carol Mae Hughes<sup>12</sup> born 15 June 1943

3) FLOYD WRIGHT PHELPS<sup>11</sup> born 25 June 1922; married 18 March 1943 to Ida L. Plumbo

o- Jeanette Kathleen Phelps<sup>12</sup> born 18 November 1943

o- Marrie Ann Phelps<sup>12</sup> born 26 December 1944

4) EVERETT GLENN PHELPS<sup>11</sup> born 23 February 1929; died 11 January 1931.

2. ERNEST BURTON PHELPS<sup>10</sup> born in Springville, Pa., 17 November 1895; married 14 August 1919 to Mabel J. Smith born 6 November 1896

1) WILLIAM ULYSSES PHELPS<sup>11</sup> born in Owego, 30 May 1925.

v. GEORGE ABISHA GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush 7 January 1875 and died there 24 June 1922, aged 47 years, 5 months and 17 days. Buried in Dimock, Pa. His mother was very sick after his birth and he was "given" to and raised as the child of Amy E. and Dyer Williams and lived with them from the time he was six months old until he was twenty-four. He was never married and later he lived with his step-mother. He was a butter-maker by trade.

JOHN WOODWARD GRAY<sup>8</sup> was married third on 26 June 1878 to Sarah Elizabeth Westlar, daughter to Mary Garris and John Westlar, born East Rush, 23 July 1853 and died in Rochester, New York, 26 February 1930, aged 76 years, 7 months and 3 days. Buried in Dimock, Pa. Two children:

vi. HARRIET MATILDA GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 23 September 1879 and died in Rochester, 1 March 1933, aged 53 years, 5 months and 9 days. She married first Eugene Bailey and had no children; and second to Clarence Linwood Hughs born 27 March 1869 and died 12 December 1943, aged 74 years,

8 months and 15 days. Buried in Rochester, N.Y. Four children:

1. KENNETH JOSEPH HUGHS<sup>10</sup> born in Binghamton, 18 January 1901 and died in Rochester, 12 May 1943, aged 42 years, 3 months and 25 days. He married 1) 9 September 1922 to Hazel Evelyn Knorr born 6 May 1906.

- 1) DORIS MARIE HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 15 July 1923
- 2) MARGARET EVELYN HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 21 November 1924
- 3) KENNETH JOSEPH HUGHS Jr.<sup>11</sup> born 3 October 1926

Kenneth Joseph Hughs Sr. was married 2) 19 May 1933 to Ethel Elnora Cole born Cooperstown, N.Y., 7 July 1915

- 4) VICTOR CHARLES HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 19 August 1934
- 5) VERNON LINWOOD HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 8 August 1936
- 6) ALICE HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 29 August 1937
- 7) MARYLIN HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 4 June 1942

2. EARL LEAMON HUGHS<sup>10</sup> born East Rush, 10 August 1909; married 1) 4 October 1930 to Stella E. Gentz born 7 August 1907 and died 13 December 1936

- 1) RICHARD EARL HUGHS born 2 January 1934

Earl Leamon Hughs<sup>10</sup> married 2) 7 April 1938 to Frances Rose Richinsa born 15 June 1913.

- 2) GLEN ALLYN HUGHS<sup>11</sup> born 24 August 1940

3. LELIA BELLE HUGHS<sup>10</sup> a/k/a/ Isabelle Hughs, born East Rush, 24 July 1911 and married 9 May 1930 to Nathan Henry Cooper born 31 July 1893

- 1) GEORGE FRANKLYN COOPER<sup>11</sup> born 14 August 1931
- 2) DORIS MAY COOPER<sup>11</sup> born 14 February 1938

4. GEORGE CHARLES RALPH HUGHS<sup>10</sup> a/k/a Ralph Hughs, born Rochester, 12 September 1916 and married 1) 7 August 1942 to Mildred Dorothy Lefler born Rochester, 7 July 1921. No children. He married 2) 8 May 1952 to Ethel Elnora Cole Hughs, widow of his brother Kenneth J. Hughs. No children.

vii. HANNAH MANDORA GRAY<sup>9</sup> born at East Rush, 2 September 1882 and died there, 14 February 1902, aged 19 years, 5 months and 12 days. She is buried with her parents in Dimock. Her illness was called "brain fever".

IV. FRANCIS HENRY GRAY<sup>8</sup> (Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Dimock, Pa., 27 December 1841 and died in Dimock, 31 November, 1846, aged 4 years, 11 months and 4 days. He is buried in the Dimock Cemetery. It is remember by the family that Francis, Jonas and Emily were buried with their Grandfather J. L. Gray in a cemetery in Dimock and later the cemetery was abandoned and their bodies were removed. At that time the coffins were opened and the members of the family viewed again these loved ones and their coffins were reburied in the present cemetery.

v. AMY ELIZABETH GRAY<sup>8</sup> (Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Dimock township, Susquehanna county, Pennsylvania, 24 March 1844 and died in Lathrop township, same county, 1 November 1892, aged 48 years, 7 months and 7 days. She is buried in the Hillsdale Cemetery. In 1852, she joined the M. E. Church. She loved the Church and her love was greatly evidenced in her character and life. She was a school teacher for ten years before her marriage. She was married in Auburn, Pa., by the Rev.



Silas Barner on 15 October 1873 to Dyer Williams, son to Lodema Downing and Flavel Moseley Williams, born in Lathrop township, 30 April 1845 and died in Lathrop, 8 December 1931, aged 86 years, 7 months and 8 days. He was a farmer all his life. He served the county as Jury Commissioner for several terms and held many township offices. He was for many years trustee of the Lakeside M. E. Church in Lathrop. He was buried in the Hillsdale Cemetery.

i. ARTHUR SEYMOUR WILLIAMS<sup>9</sup> born in Lathrop, 17 January 1884 and died in Nicholson, Pa., 24 April 1961, aged 77 years, 3 months and 7 days. He is buried in the Hillsdale Cemetery. He graduated in 1912 from Pennsylvania State College with a Bachelor of Science degree in Mechanical Engineering and in Electrical Engineering. He began business in Nicholson 1 May 1918. He was married in Scranton, Pa., by Rev. George Peck Eckman D.D. 26 June 1916 to Hazel Beulah Johnson, daughter to Lizzie Isabel Button and Louis Burton Johnson, born in Springville township, 1 December 1896. She taught school for several years.

1. GARFORD FLAVEL WILLIAMS<sup>10</sup> born in Nicholson, Pa., 10 June 1919. Graduated from Liberal Arts College of Syracuse University, 21 December 1943 with degree of Bachelor of Arts; and from the Theological Seminary of Drew University, Madison, New Jersey, 9 June 1947 with degree of Bachelor of Divinity. He was ordained to the Christian ministry on 6 September 1940 in Coventry, Kent County, Rhode Island. He is unmarried.

2. RUTH ERMA WILLIAMS<sup>10</sup> born in Nicholson, Pa., 7 September 1921 and married Joseph A. Sammon.

- 1) JEFFREY ARTHUR SAMMON<sup>11</sup> born 7 February 1952
- 2) JOVETA MARIE SAMMON<sup>11</sup> born 13 April 1953
- 3) TIMOTHY JOSEPH SAMMON<sup>11</sup> born 21 October 1955.

VI. ALICE DELPHINE GRAY<sup>8</sup> (Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Auburn township, Susquehanna county, Pa., 31 May 1848 and died in Meshoppen, Wyoming County, Pa., 8 June 1937, aged 89 years and 8 days. She was a member of the M. E. Church for seventy-seven years. She had a very vivid memory of the events of her lifetime, and could recall many facts that had been told her of her parents and ancestors. She was married in East Rush, 14 December 1870 to Goodrich Lodore Bullard, son to Editha Pneuman and Thaddeus Bullard, born in Meshoppen, 13 January 1849 and died in East Rush, 25 June 1922, aged 73 years, 5 months and 12 days. They are buried in the Overfield Cemetery, Meshoppen, Pa. Two children:

i. ANNA LOUISA BULLARD<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 6 January 1872 and died in Moosic, Pa., 24 March 1957, aged 85 years, 2 months and 18 days. She joined the Daughters of the American Revolution, Tunkhannock Chapter, on the service of Lieut. Abel Greene Sr.<sup>5</sup>, in 1910. She was married 18 February 1904 to Theodore Linaberry Gardner, son to Hannah Gardner and James Polk Gardner, born in Meshoppen, Pa., 25 December 1868 and died there 8 March 1928, aged 59 years, 2 months and 14 days. He was employed by the Post Office Department in Meshoppen. Buried Overfield Cemetery.

1. MARK JAMES GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 5 August 1905 died 5 November 1905.
2. ALICE EDITH GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born Meshoppen, 20 May 1910; married 23 April 1932 to Sherwood LaRue Miller, son to Lula and Fred Miller, born 23 August 1911.

- 1) LARRY LaRue MILLER<sup>11</sup> born 13 December 1932; married in Germany to Ingeburg Brauner born 3 August 1931
    - o- Larry Michael Miller<sup>12</sup> born 17 August 1956
    - o- Ann Elaine Miller<sup>12</sup> born 10 April 1958
  - 2) LUANN MILLER<sup>11</sup> born 7 August 1934; married 6 June 1956 to John R. Lassinger, son to Leona Maurhoff and John W. Lassinger, born 16 July 1933
  - 3) LINDA HELEN MILLER<sup>11</sup> born 18 March 1936; married 29 December 1954 to James Francis Kistler born 4 July 1936
  - 4) THEODORE FRED MILLER<sup>11</sup> born 22 July 1941
  - 5) STEPHEN PAUL MILLER<sup>11</sup> born 6 September 1951.
3. PAUL LODORE GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born Meshoppen, 17 July 1912; married 13 January 1938 to Jean Davis Sanderson born in Moosic, Pa., 18 April 1918.
- 1) BRUCE PAUL GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 9 January 1940
  - 2) CAROL JEAN GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 17 May 1942.
- ii. ALBERT CHARLES BULLARD<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush, 21 January 1875 and died in Towanda, Pa., 9 April 1930, aged 55 years, 2 months and 18 days. He was a merchant in Towanda for many years. He was married first on 28 October 1897 to Lou Nye, daughter to Elizabeth Meyers and John C. Nye, born in Towanda, 5 March 1868 and died in Towanda 27 September 1915, aged 47 years, 6 months and 22 days. Both are buried in Towanda.
1. CHARLES NYE BULLARD<sup>10</sup> born in Towanda, 5 September 1898; married 20 November 1918 to Bereneice Weber.
    - 1) ELEANOR HELEN BULLARD<sup>11</sup> born 25 November 1921; married Robert W. Nelson
      - o- Margaret Ann Nelson<sup>12</sup> born 5 August 1956
    - 2) MIRIAM LOUISE BULLARD<sup>11</sup> born 26 April 1925, married 6 June 1946 to Paul R. Fullmer
      - o- Linda Fullmer<sup>12</sup> born 22 December 1950
      - o- Cathy Fullmer<sup>12</sup> born 15 October 1955.
  2. HELEN LENORE BULLARD<sup>10</sup> born Towanda, 4 July 1900 is unmarried. Albert Charles Bullard was married second 7 February 1924 to Grace E. Young, daughter to Emma Carlin and Charles M. Young, born Elk Lake, Susq. co., Pa., 4 December 1880.
  3. ROBERT LODORE BULLARD<sup>10</sup> born Towanda, 9 December 1924; married 31 January 1948 to Louise Kinsland born 4 December 1923.
- VII. FRANCIS MARCUS GRAY<sup>8</sup> (Mary<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in East Rush, 20 August 1850 and died in the house in which he was born 15 November 1930; married 1 January 1872 to Mary LaRue, daughter to Martha Nyce and William Armstrong LaRue, born Rush township, 12 September 1850 and died in East Rush 18 April 1910. Buried East Rush Cemetery.
- i. GERTIE MAY GRAY<sup>9</sup> born East Rush 22 September 1873 and died there 1 June 1893, one week after graduation from high school in Montrose, Pa. Her death was greatly lamented by the family, as she was a girl of great promise.
  - ii. HOMER ABISHA GRAY<sup>9</sup> born in East Rush 31 December 1878 and died there 3 September 1934. He was a farmer and unmarried.

iii. LULU BLANCHE GRAY<sup>9</sup> born East Rush, 4 July 1886 and died there 1 November 1956; married 7 March 1938 to Perley Lawrence Siverson, son to Ella Norton and Lawrence Siverson, born in Auburn township, 17 January 1888. They had no children.

VIII. MARY PERCILLA GRAY<sup>8</sup> a/k/a Percilla M. Gray, was born in East Rush, 16 June 1853 and died there 15 July 1881, aged 28 years and 29 days. She was a school teacher for a number of years before her marriage. She was a member of the Eddy M. E. Church practically all of her life and was an earnest Christian. She was married 3 July 1874 to Cyrus Field Roberts, son to Nancy Shelp and Charles Roberts, born Dimock, Pa. 6 July 1853 and died in Jessup township, 20 November 1910, aged 57 years, 4 months and 14 days. Buried in East Rush Cemetery. No children.

Cyrus Field Roberts was married second 1 January 1884 to Mary Edith Green, daughter to Sidney M. Kirkkuff and George B. Green, born Rush township 29 November 1855 and died there 15 May 1937, aged 81 years, 5 months and 17 days. They had one child:

- i. NIDA ETHELLA ROBERTS born in Jessup township, 6 October 1890; married 8 February 1911 to Dana Olin Brooks, son to Dollie Augusta Lemon and Edgar Densmore Brooks, born 28 January 1890 and died 2 February 1953.
1. Geraldine Brooks born 27 May 1914
  2. Erma Gertrude Brooks born 28 October 1915
  3. Ivan Leslie Brooks born 28 November 1921

George B. Green was born 15 March 1834 and died 15 September 1891, buried in the Rush Center Cemetery. He was married 17 June 1855 to Sidney M. Kirkkuff. He was a son to Polly Prince and Amos Greene. Amos Greene was born in Rhode Island in 1780 and died in Bradford county, Pennsylvania, 13 March 1855. Dolly Prince was born in Rhode Island 24 September 1799 and died in Bradford county, 12 November 1866. Both are buried in the South Hill Cemetery. Their children were: 1. Mary who married A. P. Robinson; 2. Ellen who married Henry Birchard; Francis Greene; George B., Harriet who married Abram French; Charlotte who married W. H. Marshall; Catherine who married Chester Wells; Eliza who married Jerome Norton and their daughter Ella married Larence Siverson, parents of Perly L. Siverson; and Henry Greene of Lock Haven, Pa.

-----

WANTON AMOS GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, 17 April 1815 and died in Lathrop township, 29 June 1889, aged 74 years, 2 months and 12 days. Buried in Hillsdale Cemetery. Upon his marriage, he moved to Glenwood, New York, where he operated a store. At the time of the Drinker-Greene court trial, he returned to Lathrop, bought a farm, where he lived the rest of his life. He was very active in county and state politics. He was married in Brooklyn, Pa., 17 April 1838 to Axcy Ainey, daughter to Hannah Crawford and William Ainey, born near Goshen, Orange county, New York, 11 February 1819 and died in Lathrop, 12 June 1901, aged 82 years, 4 months and 1 day. She is remembered as a very good cook, given to hospitality, and very helpful in sickness. She always had a good supply of gold pieces hidden in the bottom of her old weight clock in her kitchen. She had six children:

I. GEORGE WASHINGTON GREENE<sup>8</sup> (Wanton<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born Glenwood, Erie county, New York, 18 March 1839 and died in Lathrop, 16 October 1905. Early in his life he joined the Masonic Lodge and was very active in its affairs during his life. He was a farmer. Buried in Hillsdale cemetery. He married 3 July 1864 to Alma Card, daughter to Keziah Pickering and Henry Card, born in Lathrop, 16 July 1847 and died in Lathrop, 13 August 1914. Five children:

i. DORA MAY GREENE<sup>9</sup> born 18 March 1865 and died 15 January 1890. Married 24 October 1880 to Andrew Warren Gardner, son to Adeline Lindsey and Eliphalet S. Gardner, born in Lathrop, 9 September 1855 and died 29 June 1925. Hillsdale Cemetery.

1. ROSE ADELINE GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 14 August 1881 and died 4 March 1956; married 18 January 1902 to Edgar Anderson LaBarre born 30 March 1877 and died 23 March 1948.

1) HERMAN LaBARRE<sup>11</sup> born 7 June 1903 died 18 January 1904

2) LAWRENCE LLEWELLYN LaBARRE<sup>11</sup> born 23 August 1906; married 15 October 1929 to Adeline Matilda Stryker, daughter to Ellen Fuller and Eugene Stryker, born 22 April 1908.

o- Edward Clyde LaBarre<sup>12</sup> born 10 December 1930; married 4 February 1951 to Elcise May Smith born 20 July 1934

-Lawrence Homer LaBarre born 2 April 1952

-Edward Clyde LaBarre Jr. born 28 August 1954

o- Richard Ralph LaBarre<sup>12</sup> born 4 December 1941

o- Eleanor Janet LaBarre<sup>12</sup> born 30 October 1943

3) MORRIS LaBARRE<sup>11</sup> born 31 October 1912

4) ALBERT LaBARRE<sup>11</sup> born 2 August 1916 and died 2 October 1917.

2. CLARENCE GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 7 April 1883; married Elizabeth Esther Douns born 8 March 1886 and died 31 December 1963.

1) WARREN ANDREW GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 27 March 1905

2) GEORGE ELIPHALET GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 27 April 1908; died 10 June 1908

3) ARTHUR ROBERT GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 2 January 1910

4) WILLIAM JAY GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 19 November 1911.

3. OSCAR SMITH GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 22 January 1885 died 19 June 1886.

4. SMITH GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 9 April 1887; married 23 April 1914 Hazel Bailey born 7 April 1892

1) MARGARET DORA GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 26 January 1915

2) IRENE MABEL GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 2 February 1916

3) KENNETH ANDREW GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 8 October 1918

4) ISABEL GRACE GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 2 May 1921

5) ELIZABETH JEANNE GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 11 February 1924.

ii. MARY ELIZABETH GREENE<sup>9</sup> born 21 August 1866; married Smith Card

1. MABEL CARD<sup>10</sup>

2. MAUDE CARD<sup>10</sup>

3. FLOYD CARD<sup>10</sup>.

iii. WILLIE HENRY GREENE<sup>9</sup> born 3 April 1868; died 9 October 1873.

iv. FRANK WANTON GREENE<sup>9</sup> born 26 January 1874; died 21 November 1935.

- v. MAUDE EVELYN GREENE<sup>9</sup> born 1 March 1881 and died 14 July 1914; married 20 August 1898 to Frank S. Gardner, son to Adeline Lindsey and Eliphalet S. Gardner, born 17 June 1871 and died 14 July 1918. Buried Hillsdale.
1. RALPH H. GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 17 June 1899; married 27 April 1917 to Mamie Boyle born 12 March 1898
    - 1) HAROLD R. GARDNER<sup>11</sup> born 14 October 1918
  2. DAVID E. GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 8 October 1907
  3. HELEN PAULINE GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 12 March 1912
  4. DOROTHY MAUDE GARDNER<sup>10</sup> born 4 July 1914.
- II. JAMES ELIJAH GREENE<sup>8</sup> (Wanton<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born 23 May 1841 in Glenwood, Erie County, New York, and died in Lathrop township 9 March 1896, aged 54 years, 9 months and 16 days. He was unmarried. Buried in Hillsdale Cemetery with his parents.
- III. WILLIAM AINEY GREENE<sup>8</sup> (Wanton<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Glenwood, Erie County, New York, 14 July 1844 and died in Lathrop township, 16 April 1916, aged 71 years, 9 months and 2 days. He was a farmer. He was married first 4 July 1866 to Lucy A. Card, daughter to Sarah Jane Woolsey and Lewis Card, born Springville township, 12 February 1848 and died there 7 November 1868. She and her infant son are buried in the Union Cemetery, Lathrop township. He married second, 10 October 1869 to Fidelia Augusta Harrington, daughter to Mercy Westcott and Loyd Harrington, born in Benton township, Lackawanna county, Pa., 29 December 1851 and died in Lathrop, 27 February 1913. Buried Hillsdale Cemetery.
- i. JAMES ALBERT GREENE<sup>9</sup> born Lathrop, 19 January 1871 and died there 27 April 1939; married 21 December 1903 to Emma Elizabeth Smith, daughter to Mary Elizabeth Dutter and Elmer Smith, born in Monroe County, Pa., 4 November 1885 and died in Binghamton, N.Y., 19 June 1950
1. ALBERT ELMER GREENE<sup>10</sup> born 21 January 1905; died 9 February 1905 in Wilkes-Barre, Pa.
  2. FIDELIA MARY GREENE<sup>10</sup> a/k/a Helen Greene, was born in Wilkes-Barre, Pa., 21 March 1906; married 21 March 1924 to Harold Kenneth Brown
    - 1) EDITH MAYME BROWN<sup>11</sup> born 27 June 1925
    - 2) HAROLD KENNETH BROWN<sup>11</sup> born 11 March 1927
    - 3) MURIEL JUNE BROWN<sup>11</sup> born 29 June 1928
    - 4) ROMONA MAY BROWN<sup>11</sup> born 1 June 1930
    - 5) GORDON JAMES BROWN<sup>11</sup> born 29 January 1935
    - 6) JOYICE MARY BROWN<sup>11</sup> born 15 May 1937.
  3. RUSSELL WILLIAM GREENE<sup>10</sup> born in Lathrop, 4 March 1909 and died 26 February 1931. He was killed on the D.L.W.&RR. in Scranton, Pa. He was unmarried and was buried with his father in Hillsdale Cem.
  4. DUDLEY HILBERT GREENE<sup>10</sup> born 12 February 1911 and died 24 February 1956; married Ruth Valentine, daughter to Stella Fuller and Lester Valentine.
    - 1) LESTER RUSSEL GREENE<sup>11</sup> born 5 October 1935, died 7 October 1935
    - 2) FRANCES ROBERTA GREENE<sup>11</sup> born 3 April 1938
    - 3) RICHARD GREENE<sup>11</sup> born 8 October 1944
    - 4) HELENA GREENE<sup>11</sup> born in 1947.

5. JAMES ARTHUR GREENE<sup>10</sup> born in Lathrop, 15 August 1916; married in Nicholson, Pa., 3 August 1939 to Edna Emma Stonier, daughter to Florence Goodfield and Spencer Stonier, born Tunkhannock township, Wyoming county, Pa., 16 February 1917.
    - 1) SANDRA MAE GREENE<sup>11</sup> born Binghamton, N.Y., 20 April 1942; married 21 November 1961 to James Thomas Evans, son to Mary Watkins and Thomas Evans, born Nicholson, Pa., 14 July 1942
      - o- Jennifer Darlene Evans<sup>12</sup> born 9 June 1963
    - 2) SHARON JANE GREENE<sup>11</sup> born Binghamton, 8 April 1943; married 5 January 1961 to Roger Lee Kimball born 5 May 1941
      - o- Karen Lynn Kimball<sup>12</sup> born 26 June 1962
      - o- Donna Lori Kimball<sup>12</sup> born 26 November 1963.
  6. FRANCES IRENE GREENE<sup>10</sup> born 6 January 1920; married Charles Stobener.
  7. JESSE EARL GREENE<sup>10</sup> born 14 February 1922; married Phyllis Rice
    - 1) JAMES GREENE<sup>11</sup> born 16 August 1949
    - 2) DALE GREENE<sup>11</sup> born 19 May 1953.
  8. MAYDA STELLA GREENE<sup>10</sup> born 2 October 1924, married Harmon Lair
    - 1) DONNA LAIR<sup>11</sup> born 23 November 1944; married Roy Mickey
    - 2) DIANE LAIR<sup>11</sup> born 23 November 1944; married Dennis Mickey
    - 3) KATHERINE EMMA GREENE<sup>11</sup>.
- ii. LUCY EVELYN GREENE<sup>9</sup> born in Lathrop, 9 September 1872 and died there, 21 September 1931. She is buried in Hillsdale Cemetery with her parents. She married 7 June 1927 to Charles Cook who died 15 November 1930.
  - iii. BURTON AMOS GREENE<sup>9</sup> born in Lathrop, 27 July 1877 and died in Nicholson 22 May 1927. He was a butter-maker and worked in creameries most of his life. He was unmarried and is buried with his parents.
- IV. LOUISA JANE GREENE<sup>8</sup> (Wanton<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Lathrop, 5 February 1848 and died in Hop Bottom, Pa., 29 December 1919, aged 71 years, 10 months and 24 days. She was married 22 December 1872 to Frank Coolidge Pratt, son to Almeda MacNamara and William Pratt, born in Lenox township, 26 November 1849 and died 13 January 1922. Buried in the Squiers Cemetery, Lathrop township.
- i. EDNA AXCY PRATT<sup>9</sup> born 26 August 1876 and died 17 December 1954. She is buried with her parents. She was blind for many years.
  - ii. ARTHUR WILLIAM PRATT<sup>9</sup> born 22 January 1880 and died 11 December 1957; married 19 June 1902 to Blanche Saunders, born 16 February 1882
    1. MADELINE LOUISE PRATT<sup>10</sup> born 8 March 1903
    2. WILLIS WEISS PRATT<sup>10</sup> born 1 January 1905
    3. JAMES ARTHUR PRATT<sup>10</sup> born 22 November 1907
    4. ALMEDA BLANCHE PRATT<sup>10</sup> born 19 June 1910
  - iii. EARL COOLIDGE PRATT<sup>9</sup> born 16 July 1882 and died 26 November 1884. He is buried in the Hillsdale Cemetery.
  - iv. INEZ PRATT<sup>9</sup> born 13 April 1887 and died 9 July 1951; married 19 September 1906 to Joseph Leo Filan born 14 March 1882 and died 22 July 1961. They are buried in the Clifford, Pa. Cemetery.
    1. EARL RAYMOND FILAN<sup>10</sup> born 30 August 1907
    2. VIRGINIA MARGUERITE FILAN<sup>10</sup> born 29 March 1912
    3. DeFORREST WILLIAM FILAN<sup>10</sup> born 1 November 1915.

- v. ALBERT JEROME GREENE<sup>8</sup> (Wanton<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) originally named Almon Greene, was born in Lathrop 14 July 1850 and died in Hop Bottom, Pa., 8 December 1934, aged 84 years, 4 months and 24 days. He was a farmer in Lenox township for many years and cut the virgin timber to make his home and clear his farm. He was married 26 July 1875 to Alida Lindsey, daughter to Lura Goss and Benjamin Lindsey born 20 August 1856 and died 24 November 1909. Buried Squiers Cemetery.
- i. FLOY ETHEL GREENE<sup>9</sup> born in Lenox, 11 June 1876 and died in Towanda, Pa., 29 July 1961. She was married 20 September 1899 to the Rev. James Dean Herrick born 4 August 1875 and died in Towanda, Pa., 1 May 1945, where they are buried. He was a clergyman in the Universalist Church. His pastorates were: Nicholson, Pa., Gibson, Pa., Madison, New York, Hoytsville, New York, and Towanda, Pa. He became pastor of the Messiah Universalist Church, 201 Second Street, Towanda, Pa., 1 April 1914 and continued to serve that church until his death. They had no children.
- ii. CLAYTON ALBERT GREENE<sup>9</sup> born 3 August 1878 and died 17 May 1942. He was divorced from his wife and left no family. He is buried with his parents.
- iii. CLARA BERNICE GREENE<sup>9</sup> born in Lenox, 10 December 1889 and died 11 January 1964. She was married 16 June 1915 to George Shuman Elmire born 16 May 1885 and died 22 April 1959. They are buried in the Squiers Cemetery.
1. DELORES MARIE ELMIRE<sup>10</sup> born 16 September 1927.
- vi. MARY ELIZABETH GREENE<sup>8</sup> (Wanton<sup>7</sup>, Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Lathrop 8 February 1853 and died in Lathrop 29 November 1857, aged 4 years, 9 months and 21 days. She is buried in the Old Cemetery in Brooklyn, Pa., with her Ainey grandparents.

-----

JAMES ABEL GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born 1 January 1817 in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, and died 19 August 1895 in Oregon. He did not marry until just a few years before his death. He had no children. He went to Oregon, in 1849, with his half-brothers, Elijah and Abel, and several of their cousins in the family of Obadiah and John Greene<sup>6</sup>. They went during the famous "gold rush," but instead of going across country in a caravan, they went by ship around the horn of South America and up the west coast. He returned to Pennsylvania several times on visits. Each time he traveled by ship to Panama and crossed the isthmus by train, then went by ship to New York. Then he would go by train to visit his sister in Wisconsin. He always wore a wide money belt which was filled with gold pieces. It is always remembered that he was very generous in giving these gold pieces to his family. On one trip, he brought each of his nieces two half-dollar gold pieces in Oregon money. These are treasured in the family at present. The compiler has the two that were his grandmothers. He always wore a long gold watch chain that went around his neck and also wore gold beads. He was considered to be a very prosperous man.

-----

ELIJAH NICHOLS GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Nicholson, Pa., 19 April 1819 and died at the home of A. W. Gray in East Rush, 27 February 1853. He is buried in the Stephens Cemetery in Nicholson with his parents. He was unmarried and left no family. He went to Oregon with his brothers, and was the first to return to Pennsylvania. On his return, he walked across the Isthmus of Panama and during this walk he contracted a disease and became very sick, but managed to get home. He soon died. He had come to urge his father and his brothers and sisters to join them in Oregon. The family said that had he not died they would probably have gone back with him.

ABEL GREENE Tertius<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Lathrop township, 21 April 1821 and died while prospecting for gold in the Mexican Territory, about 1855. He was unmarried and left no heirs.

ELIZABETH GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Lathrop township, 12 September 1822 and was dead before her father's will was made in 1868. She was married to a man by the name of Brown. They migrated to the western part of Pennsylvania, about 1857, where they operated a ferry across a river near Pittsburgh. They had a family of a number of girls. Abel Greene<sup>6</sup> visited them at this place, and when he returned, all contact was lost with them after the death of Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>. One of the daughters is remembered as bearing the name of  
i. ARABELLA BROWN<sup>8</sup>.

SARAH GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Abel<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Lathrop township, 1 May 1825 and died 29 March 1849, aged 23 years, 10 months and 28 days. She is buried in the Stephens Cemetery with her parents. She was married in 1843 to Elam Hawley. He may be the same man who married second on 9 February 1853 to Nancy Lester of Forest Lake, Pa.  
i. MARY E. HAWLEY<sup>8</sup> 1844-1921. She was married to Nathaniel Shelp junior son to Margaret Pettingale and Nathaniel Shelp senior, born in Jessup township, 25 July 1839 and died in Jessup 4 April 1915. Both are buried in the Prospect Hill Cemetery, Jessup township.

1. SARAH SHELP 1867-1938 married Henry Clinton Emmons 1859-1917  
1) BERT EMMONS
2. JEROME SHELP 1869-1907
3. JENETTE SHELP<sup>9</sup> married David Canfield  
1) FLORENCE CANFIELD married Samuel Shelp
4. LOUISE SHELP<sup>9</sup>
5. JESSIE SHELP<sup>9</sup>
6. HATTIE SHELP<sup>9</sup> married Clarence Titman  
1) CLAUDE TITMAN<sup>10</sup>.

SUSQUEHANNA COUNTY CENTENNIAL HISTORY, by R. M. Stocker, page 447 & 679  
COMMEMORATIVE BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD of Northeastern Pa. page 289 & 555  
HISTORY OF BROOKLYN, Pa., by E. A. Weston



Descendants of JOHN GREENE<sup>6</sup>

JOHN GREENE<sup>6</sup>, son to Anna King and Abel Greene Sr.<sup>5</sup> (Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, 5 February 1780. Mrs. Lora S. LaMance in a letter to this compiler, in 1932, stated that she believed that Abel Greene Sr.<sup>5</sup> and his family moved from West Greenwich, R. I., to Pawtucket to operate a mill there. She further stated that the removal from West Greenwich explained why the complete family record was not found in the Vital Records; and that when the family returned to West Greenwich, the family record of the children of Abel<sup>5</sup> was not submitted to the town clerk for recording. There is, at least, family tradition that Abel<sup>6</sup> and John<sup>6</sup> were born in Pawtucket, John Greene<sup>6</sup> came to Pennsylvania, in 1817, with his brother, Abel<sup>6</sup>; and were both in Brooklyn, Pa. and assessed with land that year. John Greene, while in Brooklyn, made scythe-snaths of ash, split and shaved, and then steamed, and bent by fastening them into grooves cut in proper shape around the surface of a cylinder made from a log of wood. Abel Greene<sup>6</sup> worked in the same mill manufacturing other wood products, such as handles for various articles and spinning wheels. It is supposed to have been in this work that they made money enough to buy their farms and build their commodious houses. John Greene<sup>6</sup> bought a large farm in Braintrim township, Wyoming county, (then Luzerne county) Pennsylvania. The location of this farm is now known as Doolittle Hill, and it is very near Auburn township, Susquehanna county line. This farm was owned in 1955 by Raymond Champluvier. The old house was a large two-story frame house of New England style, with central hall and four rooms down stairs and four rooms up stairs which opened off the hall. Each room had a tremendous fire place, and in the kitchen was a large brick oven. This house, one of the most unusual in this area, has been the attraction of many old house lovers. However, the house is in poor condition, due to lack of interest on the part of former owners, and is scheduled to be demolished. Some distance back of this old house, far up on the top of the hill, is the old Greene private cemetery, where members of the family are buried. The cemetery is abandoned and now a cow pasture, and unless one knows of its location, it could not easily be found. Here John Greene<sup>6</sup> was buried. He died at his home on Doolittle Hill, 26 September 1860, aged 80 years, 7 months and 21 days. John Greene<sup>6</sup> sat for a photograph before his death. His face reveals the lines placed there by result of the struggles of pioneer life; and the warmth of a kind heart.

JOHN GREENE<sup>6</sup> was married in Rhode Island, 11 January 1803 to Virtue Matteson. They were married by Elder Thomas Manchester, minister of the General Six Principle Baptist Church. Virtue Matteson was born in Rhode Island, 8 January 1777 and died on Doolittle Hill, 28 July 1857, aged 80 years, 6 months and 20 days. Buried in the family cemetery. She was a daughter to Virtue Greene and Edmund Matteson. Mrs. LaMance identifies the ancestry of her parents, Virtue and Edmund Matteson. John Greene<sup>6</sup> had at least ten children; dates of birth for some of them are not known to me, and the order given here may be incorrect.

1. Mercy Greene<sup>7</sup> born 16 June 1805 married Taylor Gregory.
2. John Greene Junior<sup>7</sup> born 13 March 1807.
3. Charlotte Greene<sup>7</sup> born 4 July 1812 married Francis Wallis Allen.
4. Nathan Greene<sup>7</sup> who was twice married.

5. Lydia A. Greene<sup>7</sup> 1818-1900, married John N. Whitcomb.
6. Harriet Greene<sup>7</sup> born 22 October 1824, married William King.
7. William S. Greene<sup>7</sup> married Phebe Haverly.
8. Sarah Greene<sup>7</sup> married Reuben Matteson.
9. Mary Greene<sup>7</sup> married Isaac Dexter.
10. Job Greene<sup>7</sup> married Eunice Doolittle.

In the land records of Susquehanna County and Wyoming County, in 1865, there are a number of deeds given by the "Legal heirs of John Greene, late of Braintrim township". These deeds prove just who the children of Virtue and John Greene were, and who these children married.

JOHN GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) known as John Greene Junior, was born in Rhode Island, 13 March 1807, and died at his father's house, and before his parents, 22 January 1856, aged 48 years, 10 months and 9 days. He was unmarried and is buried in the family cemetery on the farm, and was probably the first person buried there. He went to Oregon with his cousins, sons of Abel<sup>6</sup>, in the gold rush. He made quite a lot of money and returned home on a visit, was taken sick and died.

MERCY GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Rhode Island, 16 June 1805 and died in Braintrim township, 4 June 1885, aged 79 years, 11 months and 18 days. She is buried with her parents in the family cemetery. She was married 3 December 1841 to Joseph Taylor Gregory. Their marriage was published in the Montrose paper. She is "of Braintrim" and he of "Tuscarora, Bradford county". He was drowned in the big flood at Laceyville, Pa., in March 1862, and his body was never recovered. Letters of Administration were granted to his widow, Mercy, in Tunkhannock court, 22 August 1862. Mercy owned part of the old homestead and just prior to her death, deeded this land to her nephew, Scott Whitcomb. Mercy and J. T. Gregory had one child of whom there is record:

- i. LYDIA GREGORY<sup>8</sup> who married \_\_\_\_\_ Place

CHARLOTTE GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Rhode Island, 4 July 1812 and died in Brooklyn, Pa., 15 August 1867. She was married 26 September 1838 to Francis Wallis Allen M.D., who was born 15 February 1817 and died in Brooklyn, Pa., 3 March 1860. They are buried in the old cemetery in Brooklyn. The History of Brooklyn, Pa., states, page 159: "He came here from South Montrose, in 1851, engaged in merchantile business and watch-repairing and medicine. His dwelling was used after for a store, repairing room and photographic gallery". They had no children, but adopted a daughter:

- i. BERNISA ROSETTA TERRAL<sup>3</sup> born 15 October 1845; adopted 20 September 1848. This information was taken from the family bible record, now owned by Mrs. Leo Bolles of West Auburn. F. W. Allen left a will which gives detail about his family life (Montrose, WB 2 p.357). He states that his wife, Charlotte, has been in mental "derangement" for years and was tenderly cared for by Hannah A. Whitford, who was to share in estate, provided Charlotte continue to have good care. He was greatly disturbed by "false stories, falsehoods, circulated by mischief". He mentions his business partner, Erastus Allen. Will probated 6 March 1860.

NATHAN GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer all his life in Auburn township, Susquehanna County, where he died 6 April 1890. He was buried in the family cemetery with his wives, but they have no gravestones. He married first, in 1835, Lovisa Haverly, a daughter of Mary Ann and Philip Haverly, also of Auburn township. She died in 1845, leaving children:

- i. SIMON GREENE<sup>8</sup> born in 1836 and died in 1840, family cemetery.
- ii. MARY LOUISA GREENE<sup>8</sup> born in 1838 and died in 1854, family cemetery.
- iii. SARAH ELLEN GREENE<sup>8</sup> born 21 November 1840 in Auburn township, and died 1 November 1917, buried in the Bolles Cemetery, Auburn. She was married 4 March 1860 to Gershom Crawford born 15 June 1841 and died 15 June 1927.

(In the Orphan Court Book 3, p. 91, Montrose, Pa., a guardian was appointed for Sarah Ellen and Mary Louisa, daughters of Nathan Green, in interest of their claim in the estate of Philip Haverly, their mother, Lovisa Green, being a daughter of Philip Haverly, under date of 25 November 1850. Philip Haverly, late of Auburn, died just prior to 20 April 1847, and letters were granted to George Haverly, after renunciation of the widow, Mary Ann.)

1. Nathan Greene Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 12 April 1862, married Hettie Baldwin.
2. George Washington Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 6 February 1864 and married Lucinda Harvey 1863-1942. He died in 1941.
3. Catharine Bunnell Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 9 December 1866; married 1) William Robbins, 2) William Pierce, 3) L. D. Strobe.
4. Benjamin Crawford Crawford<sup>9</sup> (name appears thus in family record) born 11 April 1868.
5. Mary Ann Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 1 August 1870, married 1) John Hopper 2) John Applegate, 3) George Mason.
6. Minnie Mae Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 23 July 1876.
7. Sarah Ella Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 9 July 1880 married 17 December 1936 to Leo Bolles. Mrs. Bolles was able to give much of this information on the descendants of John Greene Senior<sup>6</sup>.
8. Bertha Elizabeth Crawford<sup>9</sup> born 16 December 1882; died 25 November 1935; married 1 August 1911 to Leo Bolles, son to Leucetta Lyon and George W. Bolles, born 10 October 1887 and died in West Auburn, 15 May 1959. All who knew him, held him in great respect.
  - 1) Robert Edward Bolles<sup>10</sup> born 17 March 1926.

It was Mrs. Sarah Ellen Greene Crawford<sup>8</sup> who collected much Greene family history and sent it to Mrs. Lora S. LaMance for her book. All that was published is found on page 120. Mrs. Crawford was quite disturbed that her efforts to secure accurate information for publication went unrewarded. She could not recover her manuscript, nor had she kept a copy of it, so her labor was completely lost. None of the Pennsylvania Greenes purchased copies of the book, since they had been "left out". Mrs. LaMance could have done so much more to preserve this family record, had this been her desire.

NATHAN GREENE<sup>7</sup> was married second in 1847 to Mary Ann Dawson, daughter of Lydia M. and Edward Dawson of Auburn township, and was the surviving widow of Nathan Greene.

- iv. HARRISON A. GREENE<sup>3</sup> 1848-1919, married Rebecca Place 1850-1920.
  1. Elma E. Greene<sup>9</sup> 1878-1958; family buried in Laceyville, Pa.
- v. IDOLETTE GREENE<sup>8</sup> died a young girl.

- vi. ELMER N. GREENE<sup>8</sup> who married on 23 October 1874, to Elma M. Tewksbury.
- vii. EINLEY G. GREENE<sup>8</sup> 1860-1932, married Emma Ruger 1861-1934, buried in Lacey Street Cemetery, Laceyville, Pa.
- 1. Olin Nathan Greene<sup>9</sup> 1885-1949 married Florence Stevens

HARRIET GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Brooklyn, Pa., 22 October 1824, and was probably the youngest child. She died 1 November 1893, aged 69 years and 9 days, and is buried in the Greene family cemetery in Braintrim township. She was married before 1865 to William King born 3 July 1811 and died 4 December 1891, aged 80 years, 5 months and 1 day. He is buried in the family cemetery. In the quit-claim deed on record in Tunkhannock, under date of 22 March 1865, Deed book 11, page 380, listing the legal heirs of John Green, late of Braintrim township, Wyoming County, Pa., the name of William King appears with this comment: "for wife". The name of Harriet Greene does not appear, and William King's name is last in the list. Descendants of John Greene Sr.<sup>6</sup> did not know that she was a Greene but rather thought Harriet was a Dexter. It appears that Harriet must have been a daughter of John Greene Sr.<sup>6</sup> since all of the Dexter heirs signed off in the name of their father, Isaac Dexter. The name of William King appears on each of the quit-claim deed transferring title to John Greene's land. It must be certain then that Harriet had legal interest in the farm. William King was probably a first cousin to Harriet Greene. I have no idea whatever about children since there are no wills for Harriet or William King, and no property transfers involving their heirs.

WILLIAM S. GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer all of his life and bought part of his father's farm. He died in Auburn township, 29 April 1884. He was probably buried in the family cemetery; there are no gravestones for him or his wife. He left a will and mentions his heirs. He married Phebe Haverly, a daughter of George Haverly of Auburn township. He died just prior to 6 July 1864 when letter were taken out in his estate.

- i. daughter Greene<sup>8</sup> who married Beeman. William S. Greene mentions his two grandsons in his will and names them:
  - 1. Andrew Beeman<sup>9</sup>
  - 2. William Beeman<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Emily Greene<sup>8</sup> married Chauncey Benninger.
  - 1. Punderson Benninger<sup>9</sup> married Lucy Carlin.
    - 1) Emma Benninger<sup>10</sup> married E. J. Newhart.
    - 2) Frank Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 3) Viva Benninger<sup>10</sup> married Richard Merritt.
    - 4) Freeman Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 5) Wilbur Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 6) Miner Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 7) Foster Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 8) Pearl Benninger<sup>10</sup> married Ray Tyler.
      - o- Ruth Tyler<sup>11</sup> married Gideon Brotzman.
  - 2. George Benninger<sup>9</sup> married Bertha LaFrance.
    - 1) Gerald Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 2) Lavina Benninger<sup>10</sup>
    - 3) Laura Benninger<sup>10</sup> married Floyd Brown.
- iii. Mary Greene<sup>8</sup> married Burton Bennett and had three girls, names unknown.

- iv. Mariah L. Greene<sup>8</sup> married 22 October 1874 George Wilbur Ford.  
 1. Edward Ford<sup>9</sup> married Maude Singer.  
     1) Anna Ford<sup>10</sup> married George Christian.  
     2) Bud Ford<sup>10</sup> married Rebecca Davis.  
 2. Phebe Ford<sup>9</sup> who was twice married, 2) to Plotrock.

- MARY GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Isaac Dexter. They had at least two children: (On some of the deeds in 1865, he writes his name as Isaac Benjamin Dexter.)  
 i William Dexter<sup>8</sup> married Lucy Doolittle.  
 ii 1. Ward Dexter<sup>9</sup> married Hattie Carter. (His wife, Mary, was dead at that time. After a time Lydia Greene Whitcomb<sup>7</sup> bought the farm of her father, John<sup>6</sup>, and died in the house.)  
     2. Ollie Dexter<sup>9</sup> married Dille Phinney.  
 iii Isaac Dexter<sup>8</sup> married Sally Colman.  
     1. Clarence Dexter<sup>9</sup> married Hattie Seeley.  
     2. Alonzo Dexter<sup>9</sup> married Ida Hardy.  
     3. Fred Dexter<sup>9</sup> married Amy Bacon.

LYDIA A. GREENE<sup>7</sup> 1818-1900, buried with her parents in the Greene farm cemetery. She was married to John N. Whitcomb 1820-1873, buried with his wife and several of their children.

- i Eliza Whitcomb<sup>8</sup> 1842-1853, buried in family cemetery.  
 ii Victoria Whitcomb<sup>8</sup> 1846-1860, buried in family cemetery.  
 iii Virtue F. Whitcomb<sup>8</sup> born 1844 died 30 November 1919, unmarried.  
 iv W. Scott Whitcomb<sup>8</sup> born 1848; died 29 July 1913, unmarried.  
 v. Amanda Whitcomb<sup>8</sup> married 1) Tinney 2) Snow.  
     1. Arthur Tinney<sup>9</sup> married Bertha Marsh.

SARAH GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was married 15 September 1839 to Reuben Matteson. Their marriage was published in the "Register and Northern Farmer" newspaper printed in Montrose, Pa. She is called "of Braintrim" and he "of Tuscarora". She died about 1859 and he died about August 1891/2. They had eight children.

- i Stillman Matteson<sup>8</sup>  
 ii Benninger Matteson<sup>8</sup> married Jane Mowry.  
     1. Theressa Matteson<sup>9</sup> married Casson.  
     2. Emma Matteson<sup>9</sup> married Pond.  
     3. Frank Matteson<sup>9</sup>  
 iii Bryon Matteson<sup>8</sup> married Emeline Hall of Alpina, Michigan.  
     1. Carrie Matteson<sup>9</sup> married Grant.  
     2. Grace Matteson<sup>9</sup>  
     3. Arthur Matteson<sup>9</sup>  
 iv John Matteson<sup>8</sup> married Helen Potter of Silvara, Pa.  
     1. Reuben Matteson<sup>9</sup>  
 v Abbie Matteson<sup>8</sup> married Daniel Magee of Silvara, Pa.  
     1. Fred Magee<sup>9</sup>  
     2. Lucy Magee<sup>9</sup> married Colman.  
 vi Lucy Matteson<sup>8</sup> married Philip Courtright of Athens, Pa.  
     1. William Courtright<sup>9</sup>  
     2. Nettie Jane Courtright<sup>9</sup> married McCoy.  
     3. Mame Courtright<sup>9</sup> married Evans.  
     4. Charles Courtright<sup>9</sup>

5. Stanley Courtright<sup>9</sup>
  6. Philip Courtright<sup>9</sup>, called junior.
  7. Lillian Courtright<sup>9</sup> married                      Lewis.
- vii Nicholas H. Matteson<sup>8</sup> born 13 March 1854 and died 29 May 1913. He was married in April 1886 to Eliza Ruger who was born 26 September 1864 and died 22 June 1938. They had one child.
1. Flossie Matteson<sup>9</sup> born 4 February 1887 and married 23 December 1919 to Ernest Wells born 13 March 1890 and died 8 September 1955. They had one child.
    - 1) Doris Louise Wells<sup>10</sup> born and died 6 February 1921.
- Mrs. Matteson gave much of the record of this family. She joined the DAR on the line of Abel Greene<sup>5</sup>, Wyalusing chapter.

viii Nettie Matteson<sup>8</sup> died a youth.

This family lived in Tuscarora township, Bradford county, Pennsylvania, where Sarah Greene and Reuben Matteson are buried.

JOB GREENE<sup>7</sup> (John<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer all of his life and died in Auburn township, Susquehanna county, Pa. Letters of administration were granted in his estate, 27 March 1868, in Montrose, Pa. There is a quit-claim deed DB 39 p.462 listing the legal heirs; and a guardian was appointed for his minor child, Charles E. Greene. Job Greene married Eunice M. Doolittle, a daughter of James Doolittle. The latter lived neighbor to John Greene<sup>6</sup> on Doolittle Hill. The children of James Doolittle are mentioned in a quit-claim deed in Tunkhannock, Pa. Eunice Doolittle Greene married as her second husband, Daniel Brotzman, and he signs the quit-claim deeds in the estate of Job Greene.

- i JOHN W. GREENE<sup>8</sup> was living in Auburn township at the time of the settling of his father's estate. Later he was reported to have moved westward permanently, with the migration of Greenes which came on from Rhode Island; and added to it with Greenes of Pennsylvania. Nothing is known about him
- ii HARRIET E. GREENE<sup>8</sup> She and her brothers, John W. and James H. were of full age in 1868. Nothing further is known about her.
- iii JAMES H. GREENE<sup>8</sup> succeeded to his father's farm; later he lived in Orwell township, Bradford county, Pa., where he is buried.
  1. Stanley Greene<sup>9</sup> married 1) Theckla Nelson 2) Harriet Burt 3) Elizabeth Smith
  2. Fred Greene<sup>9</sup> married Cora Mingos.
    - 1) Perley Greene married Evelyn Tyrell.
      - o- Gerald Green<sup>11</sup>
      - o- Frederick Burton Greene<sup>11</sup>
      - o- Harold Greene<sup>11</sup>
  3. Maggie Greene<sup>9</sup> married Fred Brown.
    - 1) Geraldine Brown<sup>10</sup> married Conrad.
- iv CHARLES E. GREENE<sup>8</sup> called minor child in 1868, married Janie Baker. They removed from Auburn township to Bradford County, Pa., and are buried in the LaRaysville Cemetery.
  1. Anna Greene<sup>9</sup> born 17 November 1882; died 31 August 1950; married Arthur George Lyon born 31 March 1882.
    - 1) Lee Ella Lyon born 27 June 1905 married 27 June 1923 to Guy Tyrell born 19 February 1901.

- o- Anna Mae Tyrell<sup>11</sup> born 15 February 1925 married  
Leslie Youngs.
  - o- Elizabeth Jane Tyrell<sup>11</sup> born 11 March 1927 married  
Richard Smith.
  - o- Charles Monroe Tyrell<sup>11</sup> born 1 March 1928 married  
Esther Gamble.
  - o- Arthur Stanley Tyrell<sup>11</sup> born 9 April 1932.
- 

JAMES GREENE<sup>6</sup> (Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) a son to Ann King and Abel Greene Sr., was born in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, during the American Revolution, c. 1776. He was married on the 15 June 1797 to Mary Brown, a daughter of Nicholas Brown. They were married by Elder Thomas Tillinghast, pastor of the General Six Principle Baptist Church. Marriage recorded in West Greenwich, R. I. vital records. They had six children:

1. Comfort Greene<sup>7</sup> born 1 May 1799 died 1872. Married 1) George Davis and 2) Daniel Harrington. She left children.
  2. Nancy Greene<sup>7</sup> born 9 December 1801, died 1872. Married Benjamin Potter. She left children.
  3. Alice Greene<sup>7</sup> born 2 October 1803, died 1872. These three sisters died within forty-two days of each other. Married Horace Greene of Coventry, R. I. She left children.
  4. Dinah Greene<sup>7</sup> born 12 July 1805. She married Johnson. She left no children.
  5. Nathan B. Greene<sup>7</sup> born 7 September 1807. He left no children.
  6. Abel Greene<sup>7</sup> born 14 August 1809. He married Sarah Olin. They had children. He joined the Greene migration and settled in Ohio.
- James Greene<sup>6</sup> was married a second time and they had a child:
7. James Greene Junior<sup>7</sup> born 4 October 1812. He married the widow of his half-brother, Nathan Greene, Lois Pollock.

Descendants of OBADIAH GREENE<sup>6</sup>

OBADIAH GREENE<sup>6</sup> son to Anna King and Abel Greene Sr.<sup>5</sup> (James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup> and John<sup>1</sup>) was born 5 February 1772 in West Greenwich, Kings County, Rhode Island. (His birth is recorded in the West Greenwich Vital Records, and in the History of Susquehanna County, Pa., by E. C. Blackman.) He died in the house now owned and occupied by his great grandson, Homer A. Green in Dimock township, Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania, 16 October 1860, aged 88 years, 8 months and 11 days. He is buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery, Forest Lake township. In his last years, Obadiah Greene made his home with his youngest child, George W. and in his last illness was in bed and one morning while Fanny Mary Green<sup>8</sup> was mopping the floor, he called to her to summons her mother, for he was dying. The family gathered and he soon expired. He was carried in his coffin over many hills and valleys to the cemetery to rest beside his wife who had died twenty-one years before.

OBADIAH GREENE<sup>6</sup> was married in West Greenwich, R. I., about 1793 to Ruth Matteson a daughter to Captain David Matteson. She was born in Rhode Island, 22 July 1772 and died in Forest Lake township, Susquehanna county, Pennsylvania, 15 October 1839, aged 67 years, 2 months and 23 days. She is buried in Fair Hill Cemetery. After their marriage Ruth and Obadiah Greene left Rhode Island. They went to Royal Grant, Vermont, Herkimer county, New York, and finally Bridgewater township, Susquehanna county, Pa. In the latter place he arrived in 1804 and decided to make it his permanent home. Mr. Isaac Post mentions Obadiah Greene in his diary, and a record of it is found in Blackman page 305: "Obadiah Greene was on the northwest part of Isaac Post's old village farm, where he made a little clearing, and was connected with the first ashery on the stream below Sayre's old ashery. He was afterwards on the Joseph Watrous farm." Obadiah Greene purchased 412 acres of land in Bridgewater township from John B. Wallace, land agent, 22 March 1810. The deed calls this land as 'on the Meshoppen Creek'. On 6 September 1848, the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania patented this same parcel of land to Obadiah Greene. It was interesting to discover that this land had not been deeded or willed by Obadiah Greene or his heirs. Obadiah Greene during his adult life was a farmer, cooper and millwright. He cleared and improved his farm land, and was his own carpenter to erect his house and other buildings. He lived in Forest Lake township before he moved to Dimock township. He was a "pronounced Democrat" in politics and a "faithful member of the Baptist Church".

Ruth and Obadiah Greene were the parents of twelve children over a period of twenty-five years. Ten of these children had children and grandchildren before the death of Obadiah Greene. All of these children were dead before 1897 except the youngest, George W. Green. Unfortunately, of these twelve children, the names of only eight have survived. It is believed that these four children whose names are unknown and several of the others moved westward, and have no descendants now that are known to the family in Susquehanna County, Pa. Obadiah Greene is believed to have been a soldier in the War of 1812, but saw only limited service. The known children of Ruth and Obadiah Greene are:

David Green born 14 August 1794 (see page S159)

Eunice Green Houghton (see page S176)

Solomon Green (see page S176)

Susan Green Gregory (see page S176)



Ann Green King (see page S176)

Cynthia Green born 2 May 1807 married Anthony Squier (see page S174)

Sally Green born 29 June 1814 married Joshua Horton Squier (page S176)

George Washington Green born 1 September 1819 (see page S168)

I will list the descendants without reference to age.

DAVID GREEN<sup>7</sup> (Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) probably the oldest child of Ruth and Obadiah Greene, and born before his parents were twenty-two years old. David was born in Herkimer County, New York, 14 August 1794 (according to his obituary) and was twenty-five years older than his youngest brother, George W.<sup>7</sup> David Green died in Bridgewater township, 3 June 1873, aged 78 years, 9 months and 19 days. He is buried in Fair Hill Cemetery, Forest Lake township. David Green served briefly in the War of 1812. An abstract of his pension application from Washington, D.C., states that he was enrolled at Montrose, Pa., 2 November 1814 to serve under Captain Eliphalet Mason in his Company, and in the Regiment of Colonel James Montgomery, in the Pennsylvania Militia commanded by Colonel Daniel Petrikin. He served as a substitute for Darius Brainard. David Green was honorably discharged at Danville, Pa., 22 November 1814. For his service, he received a bounty land warrant for 40 acres of land in Susquehanna County, Pa. David Green and his family lived on this land for over forty years.

David Green was married in Bridgewater township, 27 April 1817 to Phebe Darrow, daughter to Martha Herrick and John Darrow. (John Darrow was a veteran of the American Revolution.) The descendants remember that David Green went to John Darrow's house to ask for the hand in marriage of an older daughter who refused David's offer. Phebe promptly said that she would marry him and went with him that day. Phebe Darrow was born near the Mohawk River in New York State 8 October 1800 and when very young, came to Susquehanna county with her parents. She was married when sixteen years of age and lived with her husband fifty-seven years. She died 8 February 1868, aged 87 years and 4 months. She is buried in Fair Hill Cemetery. Her obituary give interesting facts of her life: "During the fifteen years she was his widow, she received a pension from the United States Government in consequence of her husband's service in the War of 1812. For the past fourteen years although advanced in years, Mrs. Green had managed the home farm of 112 acres and was well known in Montrose as a quick-witted woman who knew how to handle money and carry on her farm at a profit. She retained her reasoning faculties to the last, notwithstanding the ravages of the voracious cancer in her throat, which she suffered for three years, and the day before her death gave minute directions regarding several business details of her property. Through her life she ever maintained a spotless reputation, was was held in high esteem by her neighbors. She and her husband were baptized and received into the Methodist Episcopal Church, by Rev. Ephraim B. Fenney. David Green was a faithful member of this church for over thirty-five years, and Mrs. Green was a member for over fifty years.

The children of Phebe Darrow and David Green<sup>7</sup> were:

1. Harriet C. Green born 2 May 1818 (see next section below)
2. Polly M. Green born 22 January 1820
3. Aurilla Green born 15 October 1822 (more below)
4. John Finley Green born 29 February 1824 (see page S161)
5. Martha Green born 16 February 1826 (see page S164)
6. David Allen Green born 26 January 1830 (see page S166)
7. Jefferson F. Green born 11 February 1832 (see page S166)
8. Samantha Green born 6 January 1834 (see page S167)
9. Lois Hannah Green born 19 April 1836
10. Orlan E. Green born \_\_\_\_\_ (see page S167)
11. Mary Elizabeth Green born 31 March 1840 (see page S167)
12. Orson J. Green born 7 January 1842
13. Lavinia J. Green born 5 April 1844 (see page S167)

Of these children three died unmarried and are buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery with their parents:

Polly M. Green died 10 October 1838, aged 18 years, 8 months and 18 days.

Lois H. Green died 3 August 1865, aged 29 years, 3 months and 14 days.

Orson J. Green died 7 July 1842, aged 6 months.

HARRIET C. GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Forest Lake township, 2 May 1818 and died 15 October 1896, aged 78 years, 5 months and 13 days. She is buried in Fair Hill Cemetery. She married first Menville Rhinevault, son to Anna Gray and John Rhinevault of Allegany County, New York. Record of two children:

i. Phebe Rhinevault<sup>9</sup> married first ----- Moore 2) ----- Golden

ii. Ace Rhinevault<sup>9</sup> married Mary ----- born 17 April 1840 and died 1 March 1913, buried Fair Hill Cemetery. Four children

1. Edson J. Rhinevault married Lillian Bailey, who died 29 January 1932, daughter to Mary Turrell and Edward Bailey.

2. Fred Rhinevault married Abbie Berg

1) Freda Rhinevault married James Rogers

2) Julia Rhinevault

3. Sam Rhinevault

4. Archa Rhinevault born 18 August 1866 died 18 October 1869.

Harriet C. Green Rhinevault married second, Andrew Dickerson of Montrose, Pa. Menville Rhinevault is buried in Allegany County, N.Y.; and Andrew Dickerson was buried by his first wife. One child:

iii. Robert Dickerson<sup>9</sup>

1. Lillian Dickerson<sup>10</sup>

AURILLA GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Bridgewater township, 15 October 1822 and died in Binghamton, New York, 5 April 1889, aged 66 years, 5 months and 21 days. She is buried in the Spring Forest Cemetery, Binghamton, New York. She was married 8 July 1838 to Orten Chamberlain, son to Orphia Scoville and Daniel Chamberlain, born 4 March 1814 and died Binghamton, 4 May 1872, aged 58 years and 2 months. Buried Spring Forest Cemetery, Binghamton.

They had six children:

- i. MARTHA M. CHAMBERLAIN<sup>7</sup> born 25 November 1840, died in Binghamton, New York, married 13 March 1861 to James Graham who died in Scranton, Pa.
  1. Harriet Graham born in Binghamton, died Passaic, N.J. and was buried in Sidney, New York. She married Floyd Martin.
- ii. CURTIS W. CHAMBERLAIN<sup>9</sup> born 2 June 1842 died 12 October 1883 in Binghamton, buried Spring Forest Cemetery with his parents, unmarried.
- iii. EDGAR CHAMBERLAIN<sup>9</sup> born 5 December 1845 and died 17 March 1847.
- iv. DALPHENE E. CHAMBERLAIN<sup>9</sup> born 17 May 1847; died 13 December 1866.
- v. EMMA A. CHAMBERLAIN<sup>9</sup> born in Binghamton, 31 March 1854 and died in Passaic, New Jersey, 25 December 1942, aged 89 years, 8 months and 26 days. She is buried in Floral Park Cemetery, Binghamton. She married first 5 January 1876 to Edward B. Whitney, son to Elizabeth Parmenter and Joseph Edgar Whitney, born 5 April 1845 and died in Binghamton, 14 March 1886, aged 40 years, 11 months and 9 days. He is buried in Spring Forest Cemetery. They had two children:
  1. Edward B. Whitney junior died at age of three months before 1883.
  2. May F. Whitney born 20 May 1884, married 25 April 1905 to Timothy C. Lucas born 22 February 1860 and died 26 December 1941 in Passaic, New Jersey. No children. Mrs. Lucas collected information on the Green family and was very helpful with this record. Emma Chamberlain Whitney married second 12 October 1896 to Frank S. Smith who is buried with her in Floral Park Cemetery, Binghamton.
- vi. WILLIS J. CHAMBERLAIN<sup>9</sup> born 4 July 1859 and died in Binghamton about 1945. He was married 20 November 1889 to Anna M.. One child:
  1. Aurilla C. Chamberlain born 28 July 1892 and died 25 July 1893.

JOHN FINLEY GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) was born in Bridgewater township, 29 February 1824 and died in Dimock township, 29 March 1903, aged 79 years and 1 month. He is buried Tyler Cemetery. He was married Montrose, Pa., 4 October 1848 to Louisa E. Mills, daughter to Irene Main and Henry Mills, born Jessup township 30 March 1828 and died in Dimock township, 9 February 1900, aged 71 years 10 months and 10 days. She is buried in Tyler Cemetery. Eight children:

- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 4 November 1849 in Forest Lake township and died in Bridgewater township 24 August 1910. He was married in the Auburn M. E. Church parsonage by Rev. George Greenfield, 24 June 1871 to Eliza Ann Squier, daughter to Elmyra Avery and Cyrenous Squier, born in Nicholson township, 31 May 1847 and died in Bridgewater township, 24 December 1912. Both are buried in Stark Cemetery, Nicholson township. They had two children:

1. Hila Jennie Green born Bridgewater township, 27 November 1872 and died in 1927, aged 55 years, buried in New Milford, Pa. She was married 20 February 1890 to Ace L. Fowler, a son of William Fowler, born in Auburn township, 14 April 1856. Two children:
  - 1) Manley Stephenson Fowler<sup>11</sup> born 23 January 1895 and died in 1952, aged 57 years, buried New Milford, Pa. He married Eleanor Convoy and they had five children:
    - o- Kenneth Fowler<sup>12</sup>
    - o- Sylva Fowler<sup>12</sup>
    - o- Joyce Fowler died 1937<sup>12</sup>
    - o- Jean, a twin to Joyce<sup>12</sup>
    - o- Manley Fowler junior<sup>12</sup>

- 2) Leola Mae Fowler<sup>11</sup> born 2 April 1900 and now deceased. She married Frank Rafferty. One adopted child:  
o- Francis Rafferty
2. Mary Ada Green born Bridgewater township, 4 November 1892. She was married first to George Henry Fowler, a half brother to Ace Fowler. One child:  
1) Lloyd Albert Fowler<sup>11</sup> born 27 April 1909; married Reva Dailey  
o- Ray Fowler                      o- Mary Ann Fowler  
o- Don Fowler                      o- Sally Fowler
- Mary Ada Green was married second, 22 March 1920 at Union, New York, to Ralph Hunter Crisman, son to Estella and Edward Crisman, born 4 February 1895 and died 21 December 1966, buried in Montrose No children.
- Hila Green was married second to William LaPear 1890-1953, both are buried in New Milford, Pa. No children.
- ii. CATHERINE JANE GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 9 September 1851 in Forest Lake township, and died in Scranton, Pa., 5 September 1933, aged 82 years. She is buried in the Oakley cemetery, Nicholson township. She married Milburn Ulcicus Bacon, son to Catherine Oakley and Sylvester Bacon, born in Nicholson township, 13 March 1851 and died in Scranton, Pa. 20 November 1939, aged 88 years, 8 months and 7 days, buried Oakley cemetery. Four children:  
1. Wertley Bacon married Myrtle -----  
1) Hazel Bacon    2) William Bacon    3) Florence Bacon  
2. Leon Bacon.  
3. Clarence Bacon born 9 December 1875 died 6 January 1910, married Mabel Hancock.  
4. Minnie Bacon married Fred Frost.
- iii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 12 December 1853 in Forest Lake township, and died in 1943 in Rush township, buried Tyler Cemetery. He married 18 November 1880 at Elk Lake, Pa., Ida E. Estus, daughter to Percinda Hobbs and Jonathan Estus, born in Lemon township, Wyoming county, Pa., in 1861 and died in Springville township, 29 December 1906. She is buried in the Youngs Cemetery, near Elk Lake, Pa.  
1. Frank Ray Green born in Auburn township, 7 September 1881 and died 27 September 1961 in Dimock township, buried Tyler Cemetery. He was married in East Lemon, 30 January 1901 to Iva Maybelle Carpenter, daughter to Aurora M. Shaw and Martin Carpenter, born 26 January 1885 at East Lemon, Pa.  
1) Floyd Augustus Green<sup>11</sup> born 21 July 1902 in East Lemon, Pa. He is unmarried.  
2) Merle Percinda Green<sup>11</sup> born 8 June 1905 in Dimock, Pa. She married first 10 September 1923 at Binghamton, to Harry Cox.  
o- Audrille Elaine Cox born 14 December 1927 in Dimock, married Frank Tewksbury born 1 March 1925.  
Sherry Tewksbury  
Merle Percinda Green married second 22 January 1938 in West Pittston, Pa. to Paul Lake.  
3) Marjorie Dorothy Green<sup>11</sup> born 9 July 1918 in Dimock, Pa. Married in New Jersey, 1 August 1940 to Daniel Myers, born Scranton, Pa., 26 July 1916. Two children:

- o- Niki Lynn Myers born 12 February 1947 in Dimock, Pa.  
Married 12 June 1965 to James Bunnell b. 8 April 1945.
- o- Taura Kay Myers born 26 September 1952.
- 2. Walter Cleveland Green<sup>10</sup> who died in Elmira, New York. He was married but had no children.
- iv. JOHN FINLEY GREEN Junior<sup>9</sup> born Forest Lake township, 19 October 1856 and died in Auburn township 18 September 1934, buried Jersey Hill Cemetery. He married Evelyn Button, daughter to Nancy Abolene Fletcher and Amos Sweet Button, born Springville township, 14 January 1857 and died in Auburn township, 1 January 1940. Children:
  - 1. Bruce M. Green born 1883 died 5 May 1968 married Edna Young.
  - 2. Lola Green married Ferris Hibbard who died 8 October 1951.
  - 3. Ethel Green married Ralph Webb.
- v. IDA MAE GREEN<sup>9</sup> born Forest Lake township, 4 November 1858 and died in Rome, Pa., 29 June 1934. She married 1 January 1880 to Francis Daugherty born 14 September 1849 and died Rome, Pa., 4 May 1923.
  - 1. Frank Victor Daugherty born 16 October 1880 and died 11 July 1939, married 3 July 1901 Grace A. Shelp.
  - 2. Jabez Finley Daugherty born 13 April 1882 died 16 April 1916.
  - 3. Glenn Fred Daugherty born 16 February 1888 married Clara Whaling born 4 February 1888.
    - 1) Gertrude Daugherty<sup>11</sup> married Dwight Crone.
    - 2) Edward Daugherty<sup>11</sup> married Clarice Cook.
    - 3) Roger Daugherty<sup>11</sup>
    - 4) Frances Daugherty<sup>11</sup> married William Fairlie 2) Leroy Turner.
- vi. ELLEN FRANC GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 1 October 1860 in Forest Lake township, and died 10 February 1923. She married 26 May 1881 Daniel Verne Shaw, son to Cynthia Farnam and Samuel Stark Shaw, born 9 January 1861 in Nicholson township and died 12 July 1948. Both buried in Starkville Cemetery, in Nicholson township.
  - 1. Bessie Elizabeth Shaw born 8 May 1884 and died 18 November 1946. She married 26 January 1900 to George Wilson Rhodes, son to Mary Barnes and Joseph Rhodes
    - 1) Vern Dale Rhodes<sup>11</sup> born 2 September 1901.
    - 2) Geraldine Rhodes<sup>11</sup> born 10 August 1903 married Wayne Kinner.
    - 3) Vinnie Marie Rhodes<sup>11</sup> born 29 July 1907 married Luke A. Peters.
- vii. HATTIE CARRIE GREEN<sup>9</sup> born in Forest Lake township, 5 January 1863 and died in Tunkhannock, Pa., 14 November 1907. She married Fernando Cortez Camp, son to Ruth Shaw and James H. Camp, born in Nicholson township, 1 July 1862 and died in Tunkhannock, Pa., 1920.
  - 1. Hiram Finley Camp born 3 February 1884 married Nellie Barber.
  - 2. Ruth Pearl Camp born 22 March 1886 married Chester Read.
  - 3. Georgia Hazel Camp born 11 February 1895 married Edgar Oakley.
- viii. EMMA B. GREEN<sup>9</sup> born in Forest Lake township, 4 February 1866 and died 4 April 1911. She married J. Elwood Griswold. Children:
  - 1. Guy Griswold
  - 2. Bessie Griswold
  - 3. Charles Griswold
  - 4. Mildred Griswold
  - 5. Mattie Griswold married William Blaisure.
  - 6. Evalée Griswold married George Blaisure.

-----

MARTHA GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) daughter to Phebe Darrow and David Green, was born in Bridgewater town-ship, 16 February 1826 and died in Willow Point, New York, March 1909, aged 83 years. She is buried in the Vestal Center Cemetery. She was married 25 September 1848 to Charles Nichols, son to Harriet Fairbrother and Caleb Nichols, born in Owego, Tioga County, New York, 2 February 1823 and died in Willow Point, New York, 12 June 1907, aged 84 years, 4 months and 10 days. Buried Vestal Center Cemetery, Vestal, N.Y. They had seven children:

- i. JERUSHA DELPHINE NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 20 June 1849 and died in 1923. She married Milton Widerman. They had two children:
  1. Emma Widerman<sup>10</sup>
  2. Milton Widerman<sup>10</sup> 1871-1954 married Hattie Clark. No children.
- ii. DAVID NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 20 November 1851 and died in 1919. He married Mary Cogswell born 1850 and died 1933. All children died in infancy.
- iii. HARVEY NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 22 October 1854 and died in 1927. He married Phinea Benjamin born in 1863 and died in 1949.
  1. Hattie Nichols born 21 October 1880 married 1) Luke Vandemark and married 2) William Gibbs. No children.
- iv. PHEBE ALMIRA NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 23 January 1857 and died in 1927. She married in 1875 to Pulaski Chalker, son to Elmyra Platt and Elkanah Chalker, born in Broome county, New York, 14 October 1853 and died in 1929. One child:
  1. Charles Mahlon Chalker<sup>10</sup> born 24 June 1886 and died in 1935. He married Florence Doane born 27 June 1886 and died 14 November 1953.
    - 1) Myrtle Chalker born 28 March 1909 married Walter VanOwen.
      - o- Jesse Mahlon VanOwen<sup>12</sup> born 23 September 1932, married Mary M. Diamond born 24 November 1931.
        - Jessie Mahlon VanOwen born 17 June 1955.
        - David Mahlon VanOwen born 20 July 1956.
        - Patrick Allen VanOwen born 20 August 1957.
      - o- Iola Irene VanOwen<sup>12</sup> born 2 November 1936, married 17 July 1951 to Jack Fike. Five children:
        - Walter Lester Fike born 4 August 1952.
        - Jessie Elmer Fike born 27 July 1953.
        - John Patrick Fike born 29 June 1954.
        - Constance Irene Fike born and died in 1955.
        - Donald Robert Fike born 21 October 1956.
      - o- James Allen VanOwen<sup>12</sup> born 31 December 1939.
      - o- Francis Louise VanOwen<sup>12</sup> born 18 December 1940.
      - o- Doris Anna VanOwen<sup>12</sup> born 18 June 1943.
      - o- Dorathy Arlene VanOwen<sup>12</sup> born 24 September 1944.
    - 2) Pearl Chalker born 18 March 1911, died 5 September 1956, married 1) Floyd Coole; married 2) Harold Chilson.
      - o- Charles Coole<sup>12</sup> born 24 October 1929 married 1952 Marilyn Brown.
        - Linda Diane Coole born 13 March 1953.
        - Charmine Lee Coole born 18 October 1956.
      - o- Charlotte Coole<sup>12</sup> born 13 January 1931, married 13 March 1948 to Edward Shaffer.
        - Nancy Margret Shaffer born 27 July 1948
        - Pamilla Louise Shaffer born 29 June 1953

- c- Kenneth Coole<sup>12</sup> born 16 December 1931, married 1952 to Helen Tyler.
  - Carol Lee Coole born 7 October 1953.
  - Shirley Ann Coole born 13 September 1956.
  - o- Beverly Chilson born 9 February 1942.
  - o- William Chilson born 7 September 1944.
  - o- Sherron Chilson born 17 June 1947.
- v. SARAH NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 26 June 1861 and died 24 January 1936. She was married 19 September 1878 to Mahlon Kellam born in May 1861 and died in January 1923. They had two children:
  1. Oscar Kellam<sup>10</sup> born 29 October 1880, married Erma Warfle born 15 November 1899 and died 15 November 1935. He married second, on 22 March 1940 to Mrs. Florence Doane Chalker, widow of Charles.
    - 1) Gordon Kellam born 31 October 1900, married 29 August 1922, Bertha Perham born 10 January 1903.
      - o- Gordon Kellam Junior born 27 March 1934.
    - 2) Margaret Kellam born 11 March 1920, married 28 November 1940 to Howard Ross born 10 December 1910.
      - o- Ervin Ross born 1 August 1942.
  2. Emma Kellam<sup>10</sup> born 13 September 1885, married 27 July 1910 to Frederick Michelback born 21 June 1889 and died 19 June 1945.
    - 1) Mahlon Frederick Michelback born 21 August 1911, married 20 May 1933 to Margaret Cook born 24 September 1915 in Johnson City, New York.
      - o- Richard Mahlon Michelback born 18 February 1934.
    - 2) Gertrude Syvilla Michelback born 9 August 1916, married 27 July 1934 to Paul E. Dean born 18 January 1910.
      - o- Shirley Emma Dean born 2 October 1936.
      - o- Pauline Ruth Dean born 8 June 1938.
      - o- William Frederick Dean born 21 April 1940.
      - o- Jerome Edward Dean born 30 August 1941, died 10 September 1941.
- vi. HARRIET NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 14 April 1863 and died 31 March 1879, aged 15 years, 11 months and 17 days. Unmarried.
- vii. MARY NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> born 10 April 1865, and died 20 December 1932. She was married 19 September 1878 to Frank Groat born 16 October 1860 and died 14 March 1939. Two children:
  1. Charles Groat<sup>10</sup> born 7 March 1880, married Lizzie Frawley born 11 May 1880. No children.
  2. Minnie Groat<sup>10</sup> born 10 May 1884 married Henry Strong.
    - 1) Helen Strong born 2 August 1906 married 25 December 1929 to Russel Gunsauls.
      - o- Donald Gunsauls born 22 October 1930, married 9 September 1955 to Mary -----.
        - Mark Steven Gunsauls born 21 July 1957.
      - o- Gerald Gunsauls born 20 June 1932 married Marilyn Reynolds.
        - Diane Rae Gunsauls born 27 October 1950.
    - 2) Donald Strong born 22 November 1908 and died 30 July 1957, married 14 July 1932 to Noami Clark born 22 November 1913.

o- Phyllis Strong born 30 June 1934, married 14 July 1956 to William Kordula.

Brenda Lee Kordula born 4 May 1957.

3) Florence Strong<sup>11</sup> born 28 March 1910, married Kenneth Surine.  
o- Richard Surine born 24 May 1931, married Grace Johnson.

Dyke Edward Surine born 8 May 1954.

o- Eleanor Surine born 7 October 1938, married 17 March 1957 to Leigh Jones.

o- Marjory Surine born 4 December 1944.

o- Barbara Surine born 26 February 1948.

4) Marion Strong born 26 February 1915, married George Aylward.

DAVID ALLEN GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) son to Phebe Darrow and David Green, was born in Bridgewater township, 26 January 1830 and died in Forest Lake township, 28 July 1881, aged 51 years, 6 months and 2 days. He is buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery. He was married to Mary Light born 30 April 1831 and died 12 April 1883, aged 51 years, 11 months and 12 days. They had four children:

i. ORSON ALLEN GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 22 March 1854 and died 13 February 1928. He married 7 September 1875 to Lucinda Patterson, born 11 January 1854 and died 24 April 1934.

1. Minnie Green<sup>10</sup> married Frank E. Tyler who died 10 Feb. 1956.

2. Allen Green<sup>10</sup> married Nellie Broth.

3. Bruce Green<sup>10</sup>

4. Earl J. Green<sup>10</sup> married Alma Hickox.

5. Nina Green<sup>10</sup>

6. Neva Green<sup>10</sup>

7. Lee Harold Green<sup>10</sup> born 20 May 1895 at Forest Lake.

ii. EDGAR L. GREEN<sup>9</sup> married Ella VanAuken.

1. Myron L. Green born 3 August 1872 died 12 October 1875.

2. Phebe M. Green born 3 April 1874 died 16 December 1875.

3. Frank H. Green born 1 May 1875 died 27 October 1875.

4. Olive Green married ----- Swackhammer.

5. Leola Green<sup>10</sup>

6. John O. Green born 4 June 1894 died 2 June 1896.

7. Edson Green born 21 April 1896 in Bridgewater township.

iii. C. WILLIAM GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 21 November 1857 married Hannah Highian.

iv. EVA GREEN<sup>9</sup> married 1) Fayette VanAuken 2) John Sines.

1. Orlin VanAuken.

JEFFERSON F. GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) son to Phebe Darrow and David Green, was born in Bridgewater township, 11 February 1832 and died in Forest Lake township, 29 June 1920. He and his brother David Allen Green were among the number of Greens who joined the 'forty-niners' and went to California looking for gold. He was married first on 22 December 1859 to Mary Catherine Fairbrother who was born in Vestal, New York, and died 6 June 1881, aged 44 years. He married second, Lydia J. Crisman, daughter to Rebecca Kinsman and Henry Crisman, born in Blairstown, New Jersey, 19 December 1851 and died at Forest Lake, 27 February 1932. They are buried in the South Montrose Cemetery. Two children of the second marriage:



- i. MYRON J. GREEN<sup>9</sup> born in 1885 and died in 1952. He married first, Ada H. Seeley, daughter to Mary Susan Green and Martin Nicholas Seeley, and granddaughter to Eunice Reynolds and Rhodes Greene, born in 1884 and died 13 April 1942. Both are buried in South Montrose, Pa. He married second, Mrs. Alice Blackman Bush who died 22 May 1945.
1. Eldred M. Green<sup>10</sup> married Gertrude Hollenbeck.
    - 1) David Green<sup>11</sup>
    - 2) Carol Green<sup>11</sup>
  2. Eloise Green<sup>10</sup> born 31 July 1915 and died 3 August 1915.
  3. Erwin Green<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Lulu May Green<sup>9</sup> born in Forest Lake township, 16 December 1883 and died in Oneonta, New York, 25 October 1918. She was married in Montrose, Pa., 26 June 1912 to Harrison Claude Hardy Ph.D, son to Hannah Elizabeth Potter and David Nelson Hardy, born in Glenwood, Pa., 27 February 1887.
1. Eleanor Hardy<sup>10</sup> born and died 25 October 1918.
- SAMANTHA GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) daughter to Phebe Darrow and David Green, was born in Bridgewater township, 6 January 1834 and died there 17 June 1856, aged 22 years, 5 months and 11 days. She was married to Jesse A. Patch born 9 March 1831 and died 29 June 1856, aged 25 years, 3 months and 20 days. They had no children and are buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery.
- ORLAN E. GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) son of Phebe Darrow and David Green, died in Forest Lake township, 15 July 1904. In his will on file in the court house, Montrose, he lists all of his brothers and sisters and many of his nieces and nephews who were living when he made his will. He was married twice, first to Harriet Fairbrother and second to Minerva A. Heath born 1 October 1843 in Vestal, New York, and died at the home of Mrs. Coral A. Green Mead in Bridgewater township, 17 November 1917, aged 74 years 1 month and 17 days. They are buried in the Vestal Center Cemetery, Vestal, New York. There were no children of either marriage.
- MARY E. GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) daughter of Phebe Darrow and David Green, born in Bridgewater township, 31 March 1840 and died there 2 February 1917, aged 76 years, 10 months and 3 days. She was married 10 April 1861 to Hiram L. Ball, son to Mahala Strickland and James Ball, born 6 September 1839 and died 23 May 1901, aged 61 years, 8 months and 17 days. Both are buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery. They had one child:
- i. CHARLES E. BALL<sup>9</sup> born 19 August 1862 and died 2 February 1883, aged 20 years, 5 months and 13 days. He was unmarried and is buried with his parents in the Fair Hill Cemetery, Forest Lake township.
- LOVINIA J. GREEN<sup>8</sup> (David<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) youngest child of Phebe Darrow and David Green, was born in Bridgewater township, 5 April 1844 and died in the same house, 29 January 1878, aged 33 years, 9 months and 23 days. She is buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery. She was married in Montrose, Pa., by the Rev. I. P. Towner on 2 November 1869 to Daniel T. Stoneman born in Orange county, New York, 28 April 1839 and died in Maine, New York, 7 March 1917, aged 77 years, 10 months and 9 days. He is buried in the Cemetery in Maine, New York. Early in his life, he lived with a family by the name of Cahill, and when he enlisted in the Civil War, it was under the name of Cahill and his

pension record in Washington, D.C. is listed under Cahill. One child:  
i. FLOSSIE LENORA STONEMAN<sup>9</sup> was born in Bridgewater township, in the house of Phebe Darrow Green, 3 April 1875 and she was raised as a child by her grandmother Green. She died in Montrose, Pa., 8 April 1949. She was married in Fairdale, Pa., by the Rev. George L. Williams, 3 December 1895 to Harry Harrison Valentine, son to Sarah E. Carey and James S. Valentine, born in Spring Grove, Virginia, 25 January 1873 and died in Montrose, Pa., 14 July 1959, both are buried in the Fair Hill Cemetery. One child:

1. Nina Bell Valentine<sup>10</sup> born in Bridgewater township, in the house of Phebe and David Green, 3 April 1899. She was married in Wilkes-Barre, Pa., by Rev. Gillespie, 15 June 1921 to Clark Callwell Wood, son to Nettie Payne and Robert Wood, born in Montrose, Pa., 23 May 1901. Two children:

- 1) Robert Harrison Wood<sup>11</sup> born 14 October 1922 in Montrose, Pa., married 26 June 1942 to Alice McKeeby born 26 June 1924.
  - o- Marylu Wood born 13 January 1946.
  - o- Carolyn Anne Wood born 13 July 1952.
  - o- Barbara Joan Wood born 3 December 1955.
  - o- David Robert Wood born 14 July 1964.
- 2) Donald Clark Wood<sup>1</sup> born 2 October 1926 in Montrose, Pa., married 29 December 1950 to Joan Charles born 16 September 1931.
  - o- Mark Robert Wood born 26 December 1960.

-----  
GEORGE WASHINGTON GREEN<sup>7</sup> (Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was the youngest child of Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Greene, and was born in Bridgewater township, 1 September 1819, and died in Dimock township (on the farm now owned and occupied by his grandson, Homer A. Green) 30 August 1904, aged 84 years, 11 months and 29 days. After the death of his mother, George W. Green operated the home farm in Forest Lake township, and his father always maintained his home with his son. About 1850, they moved to Dimock township to the farm where he died. He was married in Brooklyn, Pa., 31 January 1839 to Eliza Decker daughter to Salichia VanAuken and Samuel Williams, born in New Jersey, 12 November 1819 and died in Dimock township, 24 March 1902, aged 82 years, 4 months and 12 days. Both are buried in Tyler Cemetery. They had nine children, three of whom died young and are buried in Tyler Cem.

Fanny Mary Green born 20 September 1840. (see page 169)

Amos LeRoy Green born 15 July 1842. (see page 169)

Edwin Luther Green born 7 March 1847. (see page 170)

Annie Lucina Green born 8 September 1849 and died 13 December 1864 aged 15 years, 3 months and 5 days, diptheria.

William Reed Green born 17 November 1851 and died 1 March 1861, aged 9 years, 3 months and 14 days.

George Elmer Green born 16 April 1854. (see page 171)

Armina Eliza Green born 5 January 1856 and died 24 November 1864, aged 8 years, 10 months and 19 days, diptheria.

Martha Elizabeth Green born 29 November 1858. (see page 171)

Nathan Emery Green born 12 June 1861. (see page 172)

FANNIE MARY GREEN<sup>8</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) daughter to Eliza Williams and George W. Green, was born in Forest Lake township, 20 September 1840 and died in Rush township, 1 July 1924, aged 83 years, 9 months and 11 days, buried in Tyler Cemetery. She was married to William Sieber who was born in Germany, and died in Jessup township, 11 October 1908. One child:

i. INEZ MATILDA GREEN born in Dimock township, 2 June 1867 and died in Rush township, 1 August 1958, aged 91 years, 1 month and 29 days. She was married 12 March 1889 by Rev. G. W. Sanders to Francis A. H. Bedell, son to Miranda Leonard and Wright Bedell, born in Jessup township, 29 January 1862 and died in Rush township, 1 April 1947. Both are buried in Rushville cemetery. No children. Wright Bedell was an undertaker for many years. He made the coffins which he used and stored the coffins in his shop, then lined them after one had been selected for use. His son, Francis worked with his father and later succeeded his father in the undertaking business and followed this profession until his death.

AMOS LEROY GREEN<sup>8</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) son to Eliza Williams and George W. Green, was born in Forest Lake township, 15 July 1842 and died in Bridgewater township, 9 September 1939, aged 97 years, 1 month and 24 days. He was married in Nicholson, Pa., 19 June 1869 to Laura Jane Squier, daughter to Elmyra Avery and Cyrenous Squier, born in Nicholson township, 15 October 1844 and died in Bridgewater township, 13 April 1922, aged 77 years, 5 months and 28 days. Both are buried in South Montrose, Pa. They had six children:

i. FLOSSA ANNA GREEN<sup>7</sup> born 14 March 1873 in Fairdale and died 10 October 1935. She was married by Rev. E. P. Eldridge, 23 April 1890 to Lewis A. Rose Junior, born in Dimock township, 20 December 1869 and died in 1938. Both are buried in South Montrose Cemetery.

1. Amos Leroy Rose<sup>10</sup> 2. Ruth Laura Rose<sup>10</sup> 3. Cecil Rose<sup>10</sup>

ii. BERTHA ELIZA GREEN<sup>9</sup> born Fairdale, 16 September 1879 and died 24 October 1965, aged 86 years, 1 month and 8 days. She was married to Ernest Darrow who died 19 December 1957, aged 80 years.

1. Delbert Darrow 2. Elmer Darrow

iii. LYMAN SQUIER GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 13 June 1875 and died 17 April 1876, aged 10 months and 3 days. Buried South Montrose Cemetery.

iv. FOSTER BENJAMIN GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 4 March 1877 and died 10 July 1878, aged 1 year, 4 months and 6 days.

v. ORLIN HINES GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 15 December 1881 in Jessup township and died 18 July 1943 in Bridgewater township, aged 61 years, 7 months and 3 days. He succeeded to his father's farm in Bridgewater township, where he spent his life. He was accidentally killed when he fell in his barn, and he died immediately. Buried South Montrose Cemetery. He was married in New Milford, Pa., 20 June 1906 to Mabel Irene Mead, daughter to Rose Elizabeth Howard and Charles Elmer Mead, born in Brooklyn township, 24 March 1889. One child:

1. Foster Lyman Green born in Bridgewater township, 15 April 1916.

vi. CORAL AMBROSIA GREEN<sup>9</sup> was born in Bridgewater township, 1 April 1888. She was married in New Milford, Pa., 15 December 1909 to Glen Elmer Mead, son to Rose Elizabeth Howard and Charles Elmer Mead,

born in Brooklyn township, 1 October 1887 and died in Bridgewater township, 4 October 1958. Buried in South Montrose Cemetery.

1. Elbert Green Mead<sup>10</sup> born 7 July 1911, married 15 April 1943 to Evelyn L. Squier, daughter to Maude F. Berklin and Amon R. Squier.
  - 1) Glen Amon Mead born 12 March 1945.
  - 2) Kenneth Orlan Mead born 23 March 1947.
  - 3) Linda Mae Mead born 13 March 1949.
2. Edwin Orlin Mead<sup>10</sup> born 9 December 1914, married 6 March 1943 to Bernice Shiminsky born 1 October.
  - 1) Edwin James Mead born 25 April 1945.
  - 2) Anne Marie Mead born 7 October 1947.
  - 3) William Thomas Mead born 16 July 1953.
  - 4) Eudonna Jean Mead born 3 February 1958.
  - 5) Ricky Mead born 30 May 1964.
3. Glendora Mead<sup>10</sup> born 29 October 1919, married 15 May 1942 to Guy Wells.
  - 1) Glenda Jane Wells born 23 May 1943.
  - 2) Evelyn Coral Wells born 22 May 1944.
  - 3) Joann Martha Wells born 2 March 1948.
  - 4) Darlene Inez Wells born 30 September 1950.
  - 5) Deborah Lee Wells born 4 August 1955.
  - 6) Paul Raymond Wells born 16 May 1963.
4. Kathryn Jane Mead<sup>10</sup> born 30 December 1922, married 23 November 1942 to Don Wilcox.
  - 1) Douglas Allan Wilcox born 10 October 1947.
  - 2) David Francis Wilcox born 9 October 1954.
5. Clifford James Mead<sup>10</sup> born 10 December 1928, married 25 July 1948 to Ruth Tunilo.
  - 1) Bonnie Diane Mead born 25 March 1955.
  - 2) Deanna Susan Mead born 9 November 1957.
6. Evelyn Lucille Mead<sup>10</sup> born and died 16 September 1933.

Coral A. Green Mead also has eight great grandchildren.

EDWIN LUTHER GREEN<sup>8</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) a/k/a Ned Green, son to Eliza Williams and George W. Green, was born in Forest Lake township, 7 March 1847 and died in Laceyville, Pa., 3 September 1933, aged 86 years, 5 months and 26 days. He was married in Laceyville, Pa., 30 December 1871 to Eliza Matilda Hay, daughter to Susan Alverson and Peter Hay, born in Auburn township, 19 December 1850 and died in Auburn township, 11 March 1908, aged 57 years, 2 months and 22 days. Both are buried in Jersey Hill Cemetery. Three children of this marriage. Ned Green was married second to Mrs. Lizzie Linaberry who died 6 February 1924, aged 71 years. No children.

i. CHARLIE HAY GREEN<sup>9</sup> born in Auburn township, 15 July 1874 and died in Auburn township, 23 May 1965, aged 90 years, 10 months and 8 days. He was married 24 March 1898 to Jennie M. Savercool who was born 12 April 1878 and died 14 January 1957. Both are buried in Jersey Hill Cemetery, Auburn township. One child:

1. Lola May Green<sup>10</sup> born 16 September 1900 in Auburn township, and married 11 June 1919 to Searle P. Swisher. Five children:
  - 1) Betty Zane Swisher married William R. VanDusen.
  - 2) Robert E. Swisher married Elizabeth Langon.

- 3) Searle Duane Swisher married Frederica Reed.
  - 4) Gail Enid Swisher married Carl R. Burr.
  - 5) Joanne May Swisher married William R. Lott.
- ii. CARRIE MERINDA GREEN<sup>6</sup> born in Jessup township, 22 June 1884 and married 27 November 1907 in Auburn township, by Rev. A. R. Fiske, to John Nelson Gardner, son to Caroline Kirkuff and George Gardner, born 11 January 1883 in Jessup township and died 8 September 1944 in Auburn township. They had eight children:
1. Mildred Gardner born 16 August 1908 and died 7 June 1920.
  2. George Gardner born 20 July 1910 married Lorina Hunsinger.
  3. Doris Gardner born 14 December 1913 married Donald McCarthy.
  4. Maude Gardner born 1 November 1916 married Delos E. Tyler.
  5. Pearl Gardner born 21 October 1918 married Elmer Warner.
  6. Grace Gardner born 5 February 1920 married Duane Cokeley.
  7. Louise Gardner born 21 October 1924 married Kenneth Hollister Jr.
  8. John Nelson Gardner Junior born 26 June 1929, married 20 December 1952 to Ruth Naomi Johnson, daughter to Nellie Lord and Carl G. Johnson, born 18 May 1934. Four children:
    - 1) John Carl Gardner<sup>4</sup> born 23 April 1954.
    - 2) Susan Lynn Gardner<sup>4</sup> born 26 December 1959.
    - 3) Jeffrey Paul Gardner<sup>4</sup> born 26 August 1964.
    - 4) Lori Ann Gardner<sup>4</sup> born 29 September 1968.

GEORGE ELMER GREEN<sup>8</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) son to Eliza Williams and George W. Green, was born in Dimock township, 16 April 1854 and died in Lathrop township, 21 July 1908, aged 54 years, 3 months and 5 days. He was a farmer all of his life. He was married to Maria S. Shelp, daughter to Patience Robinson and Rev. William Shelp, born in Dundaff, Pa., 4 November 1855 and died in Brooklyn, Pa., 4 March 1911, aged 55 years and 4 months. Both are buried in Tyler Cemetery. One child:

- i. FRANK MELHUIISH GREEN<sup>9</sup> born 22 November 1890 and died 7 July 1933. He was married in Binghamton, New York, and had several children. He is buried in the Tylor Cemetery.

MARTHA ELIZABETH GREEN<sup>8</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) daughter to Eliza Williams and George W. Green, was born in Dimock township, 29 November 1858 and died 18 June 1949, aged 90 years, 6 months and 19 days. She was married Darius Hezekiah Warner, son to Arvilla Myers and Cornelius Warner who died 1 January 1938.

- i. ANNA ARVILLA WARNER<sup>9</sup> born 29 April 1886. She was married 5 April 1905 to Charles William Kittle, son to Augusta Nichols and Fred Kittle, who died 7 July 1937, aged 52 years.
1. Lucy Rozalia Kittle<sup>10</sup> born 23 July 1905, married 25 February 1925 to Robert Leo Clough, son to Lina Bush and James Clough, born 30 April 1900 and died 7 August 1956. She married second, 7 May 1964 to A. M. Winkleman
    - 1) Kenneth Leo Clough<sup>4</sup> born 16 June 1931, married 21 June 1952 Marjorie White, born 16 March 1933.
      - o- Nancy Leigh Clough born 24 February 1954.
      - o- Neil Rodger Clough born 21 June 1956.
      - o- Alys Barbara Clough born 20 May 1958.

2. Florence Louise Kittle<sup>10</sup> born 21 April 1907, married 28 March 1933 to Elmer Winans who died 9 October 1957, aged 51 years.
- 1) Mary Louise Winans born 19 August and married Donald Cade.
 

o- Joseph Cade born 1954	o- James Cade born 1955
o- Thomas Cade born 1957	o- Debbie Cade born 1958
o- Kathy Cade born 1959	o- Ann Marie Cade b. 1961
o- Teressa Cade	o- Christine Cade
  - 2) Joyce Winans born 26 May and married John Bergeron.
3. Cresence Augusta Kittle<sup>10</sup> born 2 June 1910, married 7 June 1932 to Don Tracy Birchard, son to Urania Dayton and Don Frederick Birchard, born in Birchardville, Pa., 5 November 1910.
- 1) Don Frederick Birchard 2d born 8 February 1934, married 29 May 1954 to Sylvia Carol Hughes, daughter to Ethel Stewart and Carol Hughes, born 29 September 1936.
 

o- Dawn Carol Birchard born 2 July 1955
o- Don F. Birchard 3d born 17 December 1957
o- Sylinda Kay Birchard born 28 July 1958
o- Amy Caroline Birchard born 29 December 1961
o- John Aaron Birchard born 10 June 1968
  - 2) Marleta Louise Birchard born 2 September 1940, married 19 September 1964 to David Arthur Shadduck, son to Leta Arnold and Frank Shadduck, born 17 October 1937.
 

o- James Brian Shadduck born 17 April 1965
o- Suzanne Marie Shadduck born 12 June 1967
  - 3) Virginia Ann Birchard born 21 December 1942.

NATHAN EMERY GREEN<sup>8</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>, Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) son to Eliza Williams and George W. Green, was born in Dimock township, at Elk Lake, 12 June 1861 and died in the house in which he was born, 30 November 1930, aged 69 years, 5 months and 18 days. He was a farmer all of his life. He was married in Brooklyn, Pa., 20 November 1889 to Rubie Elsie VanAuken, daughter to Sarah E. Gardner and James Tracy VanAuken, born in Brooklyn, Pa., 16 December 1864 and died at Elk Lake, Pa., 8 October 1945, aged 80 years, 9 months and 22 days. Both are buried in the Tyler Cemetery. Six children:

- i. LEE BENJAMIN GREEN<sup>9</sup> born at Elk Lake, 24 April 1891 and died there, 30 January 1944. Buried in Jersey Hill Cemetery. He married first at Auburn Four Corners, 24 October 1912 to Vida Elizabeth West, daughter to Elizabeth Lake and John West, born 10 July 1894 and died 27 May 1921. Two children:
  1. Austin LaMont Green<sup>10</sup> born Elk Lake, 7 May 1913, married in Great Bend, Pa., 5 September 1937 to Thelma Elaine Watson, daughter to May Frances Jenner and Leonard David Watson, born Montrose, Pa., 26 May 1914.
    - 1) Barbara Jane Green born 8 May 1938, married 31 August 1963 to Thomas Arthur Shingler Jr., son to Agnes Severs and T.A. Shingler Sr., born Winton, Pa., 29 July 1932.
 

o- Robert David Shingler born 25 July 1964, Montrose, Pa.
---
  2. Hester Janet Green born 20 April 1915, unmarried.  
Lee Benjamin Green married second, in Montrose, Pa., 23 December 1924 to Margaret Harden, daughter to Emma Harden and William Harden, born in London, England, 10 December 1903 and died Elk Lake, Pa. 15 March

- 1952, buried Jersey Hill Cemetery. Three children:
3. Francis Leonard Green<sup>10</sup> born Elk Lake 22 August 1925, married 5 August 1950 to Mildred Grace Fitzsimmons, daughter to Grace Ann Keough and John Andrew Fitzsimmons, born Elk Lake.
    - 1) Katherine Ann Green born 28 October 1951.
    - 2) Margaret Grace Green born 25 October 1955.
  4. Homer Donald Green<sup>10</sup> born Elk Lake, Pa., 14 September 1927, married Elkton, Maryland, 18 May 1954 to Elaine Helen Admerand.
    - 1) Donna Lee Green born 17 October 1955.
    - 2) Deborah Lee Green born 30 September 1956.
    - 3) Thomas Martin Green born 13 June 1958.
  5. Zira Lee Green<sup>10</sup> born Elk Lake, 31 October 1932, married in Susquehanna, Pa., 29 March 1955 to William Glennon born 17 July 1908.
    - 1) Kevin Lee Glennon born 25 September 1955.
    - 2) Martin William Glennon born 9 January 1957.
    - 3) Trilby Ann Glennon born 15 January 1962.
    - 4) Waco Francis Glennon born 9 August 1965.
    - 5) Shane Patrick Glennon born 21 August 1966.
- ii. SARAH ELIZA GREEN<sup>9</sup> born Elk Lake, 14 July 1894 and died 3 November 1907, aged 13 years, 3 months and 19 days. Buried Tyler Cem.
- iii. TRACY WILLIS GREEN<sup>9</sup> born Elk Lake, Pa., 3 October 1896, married in Philadelphia, Pa., 26 August 1919 to Helen M. Oliver, daughter to Sarah Doyle and John Oliver, born Philadelphia, 27 June 1894.
1. Marjorie Helen Green born Philadelphia, Pa., 18 March 1921, married 3 May 1947 to David Kent Deraghty, son to Catherine Kent and David Geraghty, born Philadelphia, 22 November 1922.
    - 1) Paul David Geraghty born 23 September 1952, Philadelphia.
  2. Howard Tracy Green born Philadelphia, 17 June 1922, married 9 November 1946 to Rose M. Deal, daughter to Bessie Smith and William Deal, born Philadelphia, 1 December 1923.
    - 1) William Tracy Green born 16 December 1948, Philadelphia.
    - 2) JoAnne Helen Green born 13 November 1952 in Philadelphia.
  3. Kenneth Donald Green born Philadelphia, 8 June 1925, married 12 April 1948 to Madeline Ann Geraghty, daughter to Catherine Kent and David Geraghty, born Philadelphia, 21 December 1925.
    - 1) Kathleen Ann Green born 26 December 1948.
    - 2) John Kenneth Green born 26 October 1951.
    - 3) James Steven Green born 29 April 1957.
    - 4) Ellen Denise Green born 21 March 1963.
    - 5) Joseph Jude Green born 5 February 1965.
- iv. HOMER AUSTIN GREEN<sup>9</sup> born at Elk Lake, Pa., 11 March 1900, and married in Montrose, Pa., 28 December 1929 to Mary Saphronia Ruger, daughter to Carrie Adelaide Fargo and Harvey Ruger, born Tuscarora township, Bradford Co., Pa., 28 May 1901. They live in the Green homestead which George W. Green<sup>7</sup> built. They are very interested in family history and have been very helpful with this research.
1. Mary Ann Green born 28 September 1930 at Elk Lake, Pa., married 22 April 1967 in Auburn township, to Edward M. Fitzgerald, son to Kathryn Gillen and Edward Fitzgerald, born 11 July 1916.
  2. Tracy Paul Green born 21 December 1931 at Elk Lake, Pa., married in Chicago, Ill., 9 February 1963 to Rosemarie Savaglio.

3. Harvey Nathan Green born Elk Lake, 29 November 1934, married 28 October 1967 in Auburn township to Margaret Rita Boyle, daughter to Ruth Helena Bloom and Bernard Joseph Boyle, born 8 March 1934 in Wilkes-Barre, Pa.
  - 1) Ann Etta Green born 4 August 1968 in Auburn township.
- v. JAMES EDWARD GREEN<sup>9</sup> born Elk Lake, Pa., 20 March 1902, married Johnson City, New York, 1 July 1924 to Clara Warner, daughter to Flora Mildred Luce and Edgar Herman Warner, born 1 September 1896.
  1. Ralph Lloyd Green born 2 May 1925 at Elk Lake, and died 21 May 1932, aged 7 years and 19 days.
  2. Audrey Rubie Green born 20 September 1931, married 25 December 1949 to Wallace Morris Halliday, son to Betsey Grace Wheeler and William Robert Halliday, born Job's Cove, Newfoundland, Canada, 10 May 1922.
    - 1) Vicky JaClare Halliday born 11 January 1954.
    - 2) Ricky Rendell Halliday born 8 September 1955.
    - 3) Randy Ray Halliday born 8 October 1956.
- vi. GEORGE LESLIE GREEN<sup>9</sup> born Elk Lake, Pa., 24 January 1906, married 4 March 1928 to Marion Arlene Allen, daughter to Ida Estella Millard and Claude Edgar Allen, born 24 June 1909.
  1. Patricia Jane Green born 2 December 1928, married 10 June 1951 in South Montrose, Pa., to Keith Llewellyn Pratt, son to Anna Robinson and Kenneth L. Pratt.
    - 1) Kelvin Leslie Pratt born 30 April 1953.
    - 2) Gordon Leonard Pratt born 3 May 1954.
    - 3) Leonard Nelson Pratt born 18 June 1958 and died 16 May 1967.
    - 4) Dixie Louise Pratt born 4 August 1960
  2. Son born and died 4 October 1931.
  3. Priscilla Jane Green born 4 June 1941, married 19 July 1959 in South Montrose, Pa., to Keith Llewellyn Everitt, son to Vera Chamberlin and Edward Wells Everitt.
    - 1) Timothy Michael Everitt born 22 July 1960.
    - 2) Brian Keith Everitt born 31 January 1962.

-----

CYNTHIA GREEN<sup>7</sup> (Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) a daughter of Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Green, was born in Bridgewater township, 2 May 1807 and died in Lemon township, Wyoming county, Pa., 17 April 1881, aged 73 years, 11 months and 15 days. She is buried in Stark Cemetery, Nicholson township. She was married in Montrose, Pa., 9 April 1826 to Anthony Squier, son to Margaret Magee and Stephen Squier, born Hanover, New Jersey, 21 September 1798, and baptized in the Presbyterian Church, Hanover, Morris County, N.J., 29 September 1798, and died in Lemon township, 22 December 1886, aged 88 years, 3 months and 1 day. He is buried in Stark Cemetery. He was a farmer all of his life and came to Pennsylvania with his parents when an infant.

- i. MARY ANN SQUIER<sup>8</sup> was born in Lemon township, May 1827 and died at East Lynn, 29 December 1914. buried Springville, Pa. Married John D. Teel, son to Patience and John B. Teel, born 2 April 1826 and died 20 January 1895, aged 68 years, 9 months and 18 days.
  1. Sarah Malvina Teel born 17 May 1849; died 30 January 1929 married Eugene Wesley Bush 1849-1929.



2. Amanda A. Teel 1851-1913 married John B. Raub 1843-1911.
3. William Marion Teel born 8 May 1853 and died 1 December 1935.  
married Julia Etta Smales born 12 January 1851; died 10 June 1933.
4. Oliver P. Teel born 14 April 1855 and died 28 April 1933,  
married Rosie Johnson 1877-1944.
5. Hattie M. Teel born 17 March 1861 died 12 December 1874.
6. George Obadiah Teel born 1 September 1863; died 18 November 1874.
7. Minnie L. Teel born 22 July 1868 died 2 November 1886.
8. Charlie Teel 1874-1907.
- ii. RHEUMA SQUIER<sup>8</sup> was born in Lemon township, 27 February 1829 and died 6 July 1886, aged 57 years, 4 months and 9 days. Unmarried.
- iii. ELIJAH B. SQUIER<sup>8</sup> was born in Lemon township, 9 October 1833 and died at Niven, Springville township, 26 July 1909, aged 75 years, 9 months and 17 days. He was married in Montrose, Pa., 20 April 1888 to Mrs. Elizabeth Ferguson. No children.
- iv. NANCY SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born in 1835, died in Binghamton, N.Y., married Edward White. They had a daughter Anna who married Foster Bush.
- v. ABEL OBADIAH SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born in 1837 and died in Waverly, Pa. He married first, Eudora Dana Hubbard born in 1836 and died 4 February 1867, daughter to Achsah L. Stone and Henry Hubbard.
  1. Dora Eloise Squier died unmarried.
  - Abel Obadiah Squier married second, Mary Stone born 1836; daughter to Sarah J. Nichols and William Stone.
    2. Bertha Squier born 1868, died unmarried.
    3. Clara Squier born 1869, married 27 September 1894, George Trainby.
      - 1) Ethel Trainby born in 1895.
      - 2) Helen Trainby born in 1898.
    4. Nellie Squier born in 1871, married John A. Wilson.
      - 1) Eugene Wilson born in 1899.
      5. Milo Squier born and died in 1873.
      6. Cora Squier born 1874, married Jay B. Richards.
        - 1) Percy Richards born in 1901.
  - vi. LEWIS B. SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born in 1839 and died 21 November 1906, soldier in the Civil War, Co. B 177th Regiment Pa. Vol., enlisted 5 August 1863 married in Brooklyn, Pa., by Rev. William M. DeLong, 14 June 1866 to Uleyetta Augusta Miles, daughter to Lucy Ledyard Geer and Reuben Orson Miles, born Brooklyn, Pa., 11 February 1840 and died in Bridge-water township, 3 January 1893. Buried Brooklyn, Pa. Cemetery.
    1. Willis Augustus Squier born 17 November 1869 in Brooklyn, Pa. He died in 1940. His wife was Sarah A. born in 1872.
  - vii. EUNICE SQUIER<sup>8</sup> was born in 1841 and married -----Parker and died in Tacoma, Washington, after 1904.
  - viii. HARRIET SQUIER<sup>8</sup> was born in 1845 and died in 1915, buried South Montrose Cemetery. She married first Decatur Clough.
    1. James Clough married Lina Bush.
      - 1) Robert Leo Clough married Lucy R. Kittle.
      - 2) Arthur Clough.
    2. Thomas Clough born 29 April 1880 died 1934, married Gertrude E.
      - 1) Mahlon Clough
      - 2) Irene Clough
    3. Daisy Clough
    4. Minnie Clough

Harriet Squier Clough married second James Bunnell.

5. Charles Bunnell born 10 April 1884, married Lydia Cokeley
- |                  |                          |
|------------------|--------------------------|
| 1) Ziba Bunnell  | 3) Leonard Bunnell       |
| 2) Ralph Bunnell | 4) Nellie Bunnell Tinker |

SUSAN GREEN<sup>7</sup> a daughter of Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Green, married Zalmon Gregory. Their family record is found in the "Commemorative Biographical Record of Northeastern Pennsylvania" page 171.

EUNICE GREEN<sup>7</sup> a daughter of Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Green, married William P. Houghton born in Vermont and died in Apolacan township, Susquehanna county, Pa. Letters of Administration were granted to his widow, Eunice Green Houghton on 10 July 1873. According to the census records, they had a family.

ANN GREEN<sup>7</sup> a daughter of Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Green, married a man by the name of King. Quite possibly he might have been Sylvenus King. It is reported by the older members of the family that the King family moved westward.

SOLOMON GREEN<sup>7</sup> a son of Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Green, lived in Springville township, where he bought property of Elizur Rhodes, in 1825, Obadiah Green being a witness to the signatures. (Deed Book 5, page 146) Solomon Green probably moved to Whitney Point, New York, where he died. His wife's name may have been Hannah.

SALLY GREEN<sup>7</sup> (a/k/a Sarah Green) a daughter to Ruth Matteson and Obadiah Green, was born in Bridgewater township, 29 June 1814 and died Fields Brook, Nicholson township, 31 March 1872, aged 57 years, 9 months and 2 days. She is buried Stark Cemetery. She was the second wife of Joshua Horton Squier born Nicholson township, 10 November 1804 and died 27 January 1884. He was a brother to Anthony and Cyrenous Squier.

- i. SARAH JANE SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born 11 August 1834 died 27 November 1874, married James Dilts Brown born 1833 and died 21 May 1907. Four children
- ii. GEORGE HORTON SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born 8 October 1836, a lawyer.
- iii. WILLIAM NATHANIEL SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born 16 April 1839 and died 3 December 1862 at Camp Curtin, Harrisburg, Pa. Soldier in the Civil War, Co. A 16th Pennsylvania Cavalry. Buried Stark Cemetery.
- iv. SYLVENUS KING SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born 25 November 1841 died 10 May 1909, married Mary Ann Harrington, a daughter to Mercy Westcott and Loyd Harrington, born 14 September 1846; died 7 November 1883. 7 children.
- v. DANIEL SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born 25 March 1844 and died 28 January 1919, married 18 August 1867 to Louisa Catherine Travis, daughter to Anna Wetherbee and Joshua K. Travis, born 6 September 1845 died 18 December 1894. They had nine children.
- vi. AMBROSIA I. SQUIER<sup>8</sup> (a/k/a Ammie) born 14 February 1846 died 1901.
- vii. GRACE E. SQUIER<sup>8</sup> born 16 August 1848 died 30 June 1911.

APPENDIX G

FAMILY AND DESCENDANTS OF PELEG GREENE<sup>3</sup>  
(Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>)

a branch of which removed to  
Vermont - New York - Michigan - Wisconsin



## APPENDIX G

### FAMILY AND DESCENDANTS OF PELEG GREENE<sup>3</sup> (Rhode Island - Vermont - New York - Michigan - Wisconsin)

PELEG GREENE<sup>3</sup> (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>) is believed to have been the eldest son and to have been born August 9, 1690, in Kingstown, Rhode Island. December 8, 1715, he married Mary Pierce in Kingstown. As the town records were badly damaged by fire there is some question about them. According to LaMance<sup>131</sup> Peleg and Mary had six children:

- |                                    |                              |
|------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. ELISHA <sup>4</sup>             | 4. MARY <sup>4</sup>         |
| 2. LIDYE <sup>4</sup>              | 5. PHEBE <sup>4</sup> (twin) |
| 3. PELEG <sup>4</sup> (more below) | 6. ANN <sup>4</sup> (twin)   |

Later, Peleg is believed to have married Dinah \_\_\_\_\_ and had:

7. HOPE<sup>4</sup>, b. May 22, 1725
8. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 27, 1726
9. ANN<sup>4</sup>, b. September 30, 1728.

---

PELEG<sup>4</sup> was born September 12, 1717/18 in Rhode Island. He married about 1743 Phebe Dyer, daughter of Elisha and Parnell Dyer. They had at least one child:

PELEG<sup>5</sup> was born July 24, 1747 at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, and died November 12, 1835 at Clarendon, Vermont. He married about 1772 Lucy \_\_\_\_\_, born 1752 and died Oct. (Dec. ?) 6, 1828 in Clarendon, Vermont. Both are buried in Chippenhook Cemetery, Clarendon. Peleg<sup>5</sup> enlisted and served with Rhode Island troops until the winter of 1779, in Capt. Gibb's Co., Col. Richmond's Regt. Tradition says he was with Washington at Valley Forge and that he was blinded by concussion for which he received a pension. In the 1790 census, Peleg Green is listed next to Job Green<sup>5</sup> in the Clarendon, Vermont census. (Note that it is at this point that the final "e" was dropped from the Peleg Green branch of the family.)

The will of Peleg<sup>5</sup> is published in a book in the Niagara County, New York Historian's office. It reads:

"Son Walter is to pay the heirs of my son William three dollars in six months after my decease. To daughter Esther, \$50.00; to daughter Susanna \$40.00; to children of daughter Polly by her first marriage \$60.00; to daughter Phebe \$90.00. Walter executor and to have balance of the Estate on condition that he support me for the balance of my life."

Peleg<sup>5</sup> is known to have had the following children:

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> (more below)      | 5. WALTER <sup>6</sup> (WORTER) b. July 27, 1781; |
| 2. ESTHER <sup>6</sup> , b. Nov. 22, 1775 | d. February 25, 1848                              |
| 3. SUSANNA <sup>6</sup>                   | 6. MARY <sup>6</sup> , b. 1783 in Clarendon       |
| 4. POLLY <sup>6</sup>                     | 7. PHEBE <sup>6</sup> , b. 1785 in Clarendon      |

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (Peleg<sup>5</sup>, Peleg<sup>4</sup>, Peleg<sup>3</sup>, Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born June 9, 1772/3 in Rhode Island and died August 19, 1819 in Royalton, Niagara County, New York. He married Syndonia Priest, daughter of Joshua and Syndonia (King) Priest of Clarendon, Vermont. She was born April 1, 1778 at Clarendon and died October 21, 1848

William bought land in Clarendon, Rutland County, Vermont, June 2, 1795, from Seba French, 147 acres, paying L200. This land adjoined that of Joshua Priest, his father-in-law. March 9, 1801 William Green "of Clarendon" sold most of his land to Joseph Priest for \$900. May 12, 1802, William Green "of Kingsbury, Washington County, New York" sold a smaller parcel of land to Joseph Priest for \$15. William Green's farm at Clarendon was bounded by lands of Joshua Priest, Peleg Green, Stephen Rounds.

About 1802 William bought land at Sandy Hill (now Hudson Falls), Kingsbury Township, Washington County, New York. In 1814 he is found in Royalton, New York, where he bought a farm on Mountain Ridge. He had planned to build a new house on the highest point of this farm, but he died before it could be accomplished. He and his wife Syndonia are buried there, the Green heirs afterwards dedicating a large plot of land to be known as Mountain Ridge Cemetery.

There were seven children, all born in Kingsbury Township:

1. DANIEL<sup>7</sup>, b. August 5, 1797 (or August 1, 1798); d. February 1, 1846; buried in Mt. Ridge Cemetery; m. 1) Cyrene \_\_\_\_\_ b. December 28, 1804 and d. June 29, 1825; m. 2) Abigail Remeley; also m) Manora \_\_\_\_\_ as she signed a deed with him in 1837.
  - i. AZARIAH<sup>8</sup>, m. Mary \_\_\_\_\_
  - ii. JOSHUA<sup>8</sup>
  - iii. ABIGAIL<sup>8</sup>, m. Lepander Allen
2. RUTH<sup>7</sup>, b. May 4, 1800; d. September 1, 1850; m. Solomon Richardson who was b. November 26, 1795 and d. December 1, 1853. Both are buried in Mt. Ridge Cemetery. They had grandchildren:
  - (1) WILL LADD (LUDD?)<sup>9</sup>
  - (2) RUTH HURD BRANDT<sup>9</sup>

3. WILLIAM, Jr.<sup>7</sup>, b. April 5, 1802 (more on page 181)
4. WARREN<sup>7</sup>, b. February 1, 1805 at Sandy Hill, town of Kingsbury.  
 In 1843 he came to Michigan and located in Kalamazoo County, whence he came a year to Spring Arbor Township, Jackson County, where he resided nine years. About 1852 he pioneered in Summit Township, purchasing a tract of 174 acres in Section 7 and 8. In 1884 he erected a homestead in which his descendants were still living in 1903. He was called forward to the "land of the leal" on February 20, 1887. Politically Warren was a Democrat. He was a member of the Masonic Order for sixty years. On September 14, 1823 he married Eveline Nichols of Royalton, New York. She died September 4, 1829 and was buried in Mt. Ridge Cemetery. Four children were born to them:
- i. DANIEL B.<sup>8</sup>, b. September 30, 1825; m. June 23, 1849 Eliza McCain of Jackson County, who died June 18, 1902. Three children:
    - (1) HERBERT<sup>9</sup>, a farmer near Charlotte, Eaton County, Mich.
    - (2) ZORA<sup>9</sup>, died at age 18.
    - (3) HOMER<sup>9</sup>, resident of Charlotte.
  - ii. RUTH A.<sup>8</sup>, b. March 19, 1827; m. 1) Myron Williams of New York State; m. 2) Warren Lewis of Jackson, Michigan. They resided at Michigan City, Miss. Ruth died in 1895, having had one child by her first marriage and two by the second.
    - (1) MARY E. WILLIAMS<sup>9</sup>, m. James Boland of Jackson, Mich.
    - (2) MELVINA W. LEWIS<sup>9</sup>, resident of Mississippi.
    - (3) KENN B.<sup>9</sup>, resident of Mississippi.
  - iii. BETSEY M.<sup>8</sup>, b. April 3, 1829; m. George Pardee of Jackson County; died Jackson County December 1, 1878. Three children:
    - (1) DORA PARDEE<sup>9</sup>
    - (2) HORTENSE PARDEE<sup>9</sup>
    - (3) KATE PARDEE<sup>9</sup>
  - iv. MENORA<sup>8</sup> d. in infancy.
- After the death of Eveline in 1829, Warren<sup>7</sup> married Leonora Gates (no known dates). April 25, 1833 he married Harriet Eliza Dwight, b. in Mass. January 12, 1809 and died November 1, 1871. Warren died February 27, 1887. Both he and Harriet are buried in Mt. Evergreen Cemetery, Summit Township. They had five children:
- v. KENNICOTT BYRON<sup>8</sup>, b. May 31, 1835; d. February 1885; resided in Summit Township on old homestead. In 1883 he was Justice of the Peace of Jackson County, Summit Township.
  - vi. HOSMER HALLOCK<sup>8</sup>, b. August 5, 1836; d. June 25, 1861; bachelor.

- vii. EMILY ARVILLA<sup>8</sup>, b. December 31, 1837; d. 1923. She completed the course of study in Spring Arbor College, Jackson County and became one of the pioneer teachers in the county. She also contributed many articles to the newspapers, especially the Detroit Free Press. She resided on the old homestead.
- viii. CHAPMAN W.<sup>8</sup>, b. April 5, 1840; d. November 26, 1861.
- ix. SYDONIA A.<sup>8</sup>, b. May 3, 1842; m. John Scott McConnell (1836-1910) of Blackman Township, son of John and Celicia (Turner) McConnell. They had at least one child:

(1) MARGARET McCONNELL<sup>9</sup>, m. Ralph Haniford.

- 5. STEPHEN<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1807; d. Oc Cemetery; m. 1) Arvilla Griswold who died April 20, 1842 at age 31; d. 1903. Six children are given:

- i. SYLVIA<sup>8</sup>, m. Seneca Bragg
- ii. SOLOMON<sup>8</sup>, m. Harriet Fo
- iii. HARRIET<sup>8</sup>, m. Warren Wel
- iv. EMILY<sup>8</sup>, m. Alexander Fra
- v. HANNAH<sup>8</sup>, m. Alfred Stebb
- vi. STEPHEN WARREN<sup>8</sup>, b. 18

*Green*  
Margaret<sup>A</sup> McConnell  
married  
Ralph Haniford

*was actually daughter  
of Solomon Green and 893)  
2nd wife Mary Carl.*

- 6. ABIGAIL<sup>7</sup>, b. June 3, 1809; d. A

- 7. HANNAH<sup>7</sup>, b. February 23, 181 in 1827 m. Lewis Johnson Bennett

*Raised by Solomon's  
cousin Sydonia Green Mc. 900;  
ren:*

- i. RACHEL BENNETT<sup>9</sup>, d. August 1901; no children.
- ii. BELVA ANN BENNETT<sup>9</sup>, b. October 24, 1830 (see page 184)
- iii. WARREN BENNETT<sup>9</sup>, b. in Orleans County June 22, 1855; d. after 1914.
- iv. CYRENE BENNETT<sup>9</sup>, b. in Orleans County; d. before 1855 of tuberculosis.
- v. INVERNO BENNETT<sup>9</sup>, b. 1840; was alive in 1911; m. Gardner; four children.

(1) FRANK GARDNER<sup>10</sup> m. Lella Crum. She spent years assembling a manuscript on the life of Belva Ann Bennett Lockwood (see page 184).





TOMPKINS GREEN  
1829 - 1905



HENRY THOMAS GREEN  
1868 - 1918



Green  
Margaret<sup>A</sup> McConnell  
married  
Ralph Hannaford

---

was actually daughter  
of Solomon Green and  
2nd wife Mary Carl.  
Raised by Solomon's  
cousin Syndonna Green Mc.



LINTNER, GEORGE, WILLIAM, and HENRY GREEN



WILLIAM, Jr.<sup>7</sup> (William<sup>6</sup>, Peleg<sup>5</sup>, Peleg<sup>4</sup>, Peleg<sup>3</sup>) was born April 6, 1802; and died July 13, 1851 at Royalton, New York. He married 1) Minerva McCumber who died January 3, 1832 at age 26. He married 2) Esther Atcheson. He had five children, at least three of whom are believed to have been born by his first wife, Minerva.

1. LYDIA<sup>8</sup>, m. Henry Hill.

2. LAYTON<sup>8</sup>, b. 1826; m. Electra Flora Simons who was b. September 19, 1824 and d. January 20, 1900. They had six children, all born in Niagara County, New York.

i. HENRY L.<sup>9</sup>, b. 1847; moved to Tennessee.

ii. SOFIA<sup>9</sup>, b. 1850

iii. LYDIA<sup>9</sup>, b. 1854

iv. ADAH<sup>9</sup>, b. 1857

v. FRANKIE<sup>9</sup>, b. 1869

vi. CLARISSA<sup>9</sup>, b. 1862

3. TOMPKINS<sup>8</sup>, b. August 10, 1829; d. April 15, 1905 in Crawford County, Wisconsin. In Milwaukee, Wisconsin, on January 1, 1854, he married Elizabeth McGrath, b. August 15, 1828 in Calway County, Ireland, and d. June 1, 1901 in Crawford County. Tompkins was one of the first settlers in Scott Township, Crawford County, Wisconsin. He cut his own road through the forest to his homestead. He served in Co. G, 47th Wisconsin Infantry during the Civil War. Ten children, all born in Crawford County, Wisconsin.

i. FRANK<sup>9</sup> d. young

ii. ADAH<sup>9</sup> d. young

iii. CLARA<sup>9</sup>, m. Roswell (Oakie) Dowling

iv. EMMA<sup>9</sup>, m. Henry Evers

v. REBECCA<sup>9</sup>, m. Victor Calaway

vi. MARY<sup>9</sup>, m. Tom Cleary

vii. WILLIAM<sup>9</sup>, m. Ella Duncan

viii. LINTNER<sup>9</sup>, m. Rena Steele

ix. GEORGE<sup>9</sup>, m. Pearl Willharbor

x. HENRY<sup>9</sup>, b. September 29, 1868 (more below)

4. ESTHER<sup>8</sup>

5. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup>

---

HENRY THOMAS<sup>9</sup> (Tompkins<sup>8</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, Peleg<sup>5</sup>) was born September 29, 1868 at Crawford County, Wisconsin. He died October 18, 1918 in Hereford, Texas. October 18, 1895 he married Mertie Esther Steele, sister of Rena Steele who married his brother Litner. She was the daughter of Chauncey Harrison and Rebecca Elizabeth (Wanamaker) Steele. She was born March 26, 1875 in Crawford County and died June 10,

1948 at Elk, Washington. Both Henry and Esther are buried at Hereford. Five children:

1. VELMA WILLA<sup>10</sup>, b. August 11, 1896; m. Lee Roy Conklin; lives in Hereford, Texas.
2. HARLEY TOMPKINS<sup>10</sup>, b. March 18, 1898 at Crawford County, Wisc.; m. December 31, 1920 Edith Taft, daughter of Roswell Oliver and Ida (Alderman) Taft. Edith died August 26, 1964 at Madison, Wisc., and is buried in Fort Howard Cemetary in Green Bay, Wisc. On October 9, 1965, he married Mrs. Ica (McCullick) Turk, widow of Howard Turk. He farmed in his early life, but later served as a U. S. Postal worker until he retired in 1959. He is Presbyterian and has served as an Elder in his Church many times. He is a Mason and a member of the Sons of the American Revolution. He resides at Baraboo, Wisc. Four children, all by his first wife:
  - i. JOYCE LOUISE<sup>11</sup>, b. October 2, 1922; m. Claude A. Burgard
  - ii. JANICE MARION<sup>11</sup>, b. January 15, 1925; m. Erwin Kant
  - iii. HARLEY TAFT<sup>11</sup>, b. November 10, 1929 (more below)
  - iv. REBECCA RAE<sup>11</sup>, b. January 2, 1940; m. Ronald Pedersen
3. HAZEL REBECCA<sup>10</sup>, b. June 2, 1901; m. Thurston Foster; lives in Monterey, California.
4. ZELLA MERLE<sup>10</sup>, b. January 29, 1904; m. Oliver T. Steele; lives in Elk, Washington.
5. ROBERT HENRY<sup>10</sup>, b. June 23, 1908; unmarried; lives in Monterey, Calif.

---

HARLEY TAFT GREEN<sup>11</sup> (Harley Tompkins<sup>10</sup>, Henry T. <sup>9</sup>, Tompkins<sup>8</sup>) was born November 10, 1929 at Milwaukee, Wisconsin. He married Elaine A. Fuller, daughter of Warren Clinton and Adeline (Hofman) Fuller, on February 18, 1950, at Green Bay, Wisconsin. They reside in Green Bay, where Mr. Green is part owner and manager of a Photo and Music retail store. He is a Mason and member of the Sons of the American Revolution. Four children:

1. HARLEY THOMAS<sup>12</sup>, b. March 15, 1952.
2. KEITH FULLER<sup>12</sup>, b. May 21, 1954.
3. PAUL KEVIN<sup>12</sup>, b. October 7, 1955
4. PATRICIA ELAINE<sup>12</sup>, b. August 21, 1967 and adopted on May 10, 1968.

Material in this section is a compilation of data from the following sources:

1. Data received from Mr. Harley T. Green of Green Bay, Wisconsin, which included:
  - a) Data from Julia Hull Winner, Historian for Niagara County, New York, received May 1968;
  - b) Data from Connie Wagner, Stanton, Nebraska, received 1968;
  - c) Data from Mrs. John C. Symonds, Lansing, Michigan (1965).
2. Undated and unidentified newspaper clipping located in the files in the history section of the New York State Library, Albany, New York.

#### REFERENCES

1. Deland. History of Jackson County, Michigan. 1903, pp. 737-40.
2. History of Jackson County, Michigan. Inter-State Publishing Co., 1881.
3. Malone, Dumas, ed. Dictionary of American Biography. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1933, Volume XI, page 341.
4. Harper, Ida Husted. History of Woman Suffrage. Six volumes.
5. History of Crawford and Richland Counties, Wisconsin. Springfield Ill.: Union Publishing Company, 1884, pp 694 and .702.
6. Roster of Wisconsin Volunteers, War of the Rebellion, 1861-1865. Compiled by Jeremiah M. Rusk and Chandler P. Chapman. State Printers, Madison, Wisconsin, 1886, page 820.



BELVA ANN BENNETT LOCKWOOD \*

Belva Ann Bennett was the daughter of Lewis Johnson Bennett and Hannah Green<sup>7</sup> (William<sup>6</sup>, Peleg<sup>5</sup>, Peleg<sup>4</sup>, Peleg<sup>3</sup>, Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>). She was born October 24, 1830 in Royalton, New York, and died May 19, 1917. She was noted as a teacher, lecturer, lawyer, and suffragist. She was the first woman to run for President of the U. S.

In 1848, at age eighteen, she married Uriah H. McNall, a farmer, and was left a widow at age twenty-four, with one child. After her husband's death she taught at Royalton, but finding that she received only half the salary granted to men she went to Genesee College for further training, graduating in 1857. She then taught at Lockport, at the Gainesville Seminary, and was principal of the McNall Seminary in Oswego, New York.

After the Civil War she moved to Washington, D. C., and there began the study of law. March 11, 1868 she was married to Dr. Ezekiel Lockwood, a dentist and claim agent, who died in 1877.

At age forty-three she was graduated from the National University Law School and admitted to the Washington bar. She was the first woman to be admitted to practice before the Supreme Court of the United States. In her capacity as lawyer, she helped to secure for the women of the District of Columbia equal property rights and equal guardianship of children. She also prepared an amendment to the statehood bill granting suffrage to women in Oklahoma, Arizona, and New Mexico. She was prominent both nationally and internationally in promoting women's rights, temperance, peace, and arbitration.

She was the first woman candidate for president of the United States, receiving twice, in 1884 and 1888, the nomination of the National Equal Rights party of the Pacific Coast. In 1886 she contested the election of Cleveland in the electoral college.

She was a delegate from the State Department to the International Congress of Charities, Correction and Philanthropy in Geneva in 1886, and a delegate to the Universal Peace Congress in Paris in 1889. In 1892 she was made a member of the International Peace Bureau in Berne. She was also one of the nominating committee for the Nobel Peace Prize.

A life-size oil portrait of her was unveiled by the women of the District of Columbia in 1913, which is now in the gallery of the National Museum. She was known as the "Bicycle Lady of Washington" for this was her means of transportation about the Capital. She is reputed to have made some of the most effective speeches heard in the long suffrage campaign.

\* Primary source of information on this page was the Dictionary of American Biography, edited by Dumas Malone. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1933, Volume XI, page 341.



BELVA ANN (BENNETT) LOCKWOOD

1830 - 1917

Daughter of Lewis Bennett and Hanna Green<sup>7</sup> (William<sup>6</sup>, Peleg<sup>5</sup>  
Peleg<sup>4</sup>, Peleg<sup>3</sup>, Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John Greene of Quidnessett, R. I.<sup>1</sup>)



APPENDIX H

GREEN(E) FAMILIES WHO PIONEERED IN VERMONT

followed by sections

BIBLIOGRAPHY

ERRATA

INDEX



## APPENDIX H

### GREEN(E) FAMILIES WHO PIONEERED IN VERMONT

A number of families by name of Green(e) pioneered the settlement of Vermont. Some stayed only a short time and then migrated onward to New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio and points farther west. Some were related to the Rhode Island families of Greene; others were not. The authors had hoped to be able to indicate in this appendix the relationships among all these families, but this proved to be an undertaking of considerable magnitude and so the search was not completed.

The 1790 census of Vermont listed 45 families by name of Green(e). It is known that some had arrived earlier and already had migrated westward by the time of the 1790 census; many others arrived in the period 1790-1810. The record is complicated further by the fact that some of these families moved from community to community, not only within Vermont, but also across the border into neighboring towns in New York State (Petersburg, Berlin, Hoosick, etc.) - and even back again.

In this supplement we shall present our data for only those families who pioneered in Vermont for whom the relationship to the immigrant ancestor is known to us. This includes five family lines:

- I. Descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island
- II. Descendants of Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, Rhode Island
- III. Descendants of Thomas Green of Malden, Massachusetts
- IV. Descendants of Robert Green of Wales, Massachusetts
- V. Descendants of William Greene of Woburn, Massachusetts

#### I. Descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett, Rhode Island

JOB GREENE<sup>4</sup> (Henry<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) settled in the vicinity of Clarendon, and is also mentioned as being in the vicinity of Wallingford, Bennington and in Waterford, New York. His sons, JOB<sup>5</sup> and NATHAN<sup>5</sup> pioneered the settlement of St. Albans, Vermont. Their story is told in detail in this genealogy and supplement, and needs no further mention here.

Job's son, Reverend HENRY GREENE<sup>5</sup> of Wallingford is recorded in considerable detail in Frank Greene's book<sup>116</sup> (pages 290-298). We will note here only his children:

ISABELLA<sup>6</sup> m. P. Andrews  
MERIBAH<sup>6</sup> m. A. Aldrich  
MOSES<sup>6</sup> m. Betsey Barnet  
HENRY C.<sup>6</sup> m. Clarinda Post  
ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup> m. Jonah Sanford

ASA<sup>6</sup>  
NATHAN<sup>6</sup> m. Huldah Hill  
CALVIN<sup>6</sup>  
POLLY<sup>6</sup> m. John Hoyt  
JOEL<sup>6</sup> m. Mercy C. Richardson

Next to Job Greene<sup>4</sup> on the 1790 census for Clarendon is listed PELEG GREENE<sup>5</sup> (Peleg<sup>4</sup>, Peleg<sup>3</sup>, Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), a distant relative. This family is the subject of Appendix G of this supplement (pp. S177-S184).

-----

Some time after 1790 four brothers, BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, CALEB<sup>5</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup> and MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>, removed from Stonington, Connecticut to Halifax, Vermont. They were descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, and Caleb<sup>4</sup>, who was their father.

Deacon JOHN GREENE<sup>5</sup>, b. 1755 in Stonington; d. 1824 in Halifax; m. Esther Holmes. Children:

ESTHER <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Nathan Fish</u>	PRUDENCE <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Jesse Wheeler</u>
JOHN <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Marie Potter</u>	JOSHUA <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Amy Carpenter</u>
LUCY <sup>6</sup> m. <u>John Clark</u>	NANCY <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Elijah Gore</u>
HENRY <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Hannah Packer</u>	GILBERT <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Martha Brown</u>
EDWARD <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Sarah Brown</u>	SALOME <sup>6</sup> m. 1) <u>Silas Wheeler</u> and
CALEB <sup>6</sup> m. <u>Prudence Denison</u>	m. 2) <u>Capt. Josiah Briggs</u>

MATTHEW GREENE<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1762; married. He probably had a son, SQUIRE<sup>6</sup> who m. Katherine Ayers.

BENJAMIN GREENE<sup>5</sup>, b. 1769; d. 1834; m. Bridget Wheeler. Children:

BENJAMIN Jr.<sup>6</sup> m. 1) Annis Orr and m. 2) Mary Ann Prouty  
BRIDGET<sup>6</sup> m. Jonathan S. Allen  
GEORGE SWAN<sup>6</sup> m. Lurancy Orr  
HANNAH<sup>6</sup> m. Job Ellsworth (or Aylsworth)

CALEB GREENE<sup>5</sup> died without issue.

The genealogy of these four brothers is given in genealogy of Frank L. Greene, referencell<sup>6</sup>, pages 259-274.

-----

About 1800 RICHARD GREENE<sup>6</sup> (John<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) moved to Petersburg, New York and thence to Wallingford, Vermont. He was b. 1769; m. Lydia Latham; five children:

1. RICHARD<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1800; d. about 1828; m. Ethlinda Briggs; moved to New York but returned to Wallingford. He had children:

WILLIAM BRIGGS<sup>8</sup>, left an orphan; m. Harriet E. Meeker.

LAURA B.<sup>8</sup> died at sixteen of tuberculosis.

SPENCER<sup>8</sup> (Libby Prison). The authors speculate that this Spencer Green, son of Richard Greene, probably is the man referred to in the history of Danby, Vermont, as published in the Vermont Historical Magazine, from which the following is quoted: "Spencer Green, a lawyer, was a native of

Clarendon, and son of Dr. Richard Green, who died in Redford, Michigan, in 1834. When a small boy he went to reside with Tilson Nichols, with whom he spent his minority, and, when about twenty-two went to Poultney, and pursued legal studies with W. H. Smith, Esq., and from there to Wallingford, where he completed his studies, was admitted to the Rutland County bar, and commenced the practice of law. He remained at Rutland until about 1850, when he came here (Danby) . . . . He was a soldier in the Union army during the rebellion and died from disease contracted while. . ." 516

2. LYDIA<sup>7</sup>

3. MARIA<sup>7</sup>

4. DANIEL MOON<sup>7</sup>, b. 1807; d. 1888; m. Elizabeth Venelia Trowbridge

5. WILLIAM H.

The genealogy of Daniel Moon Greene<sup>7</sup> and his descendants is traced in a new book, The Greenes of the East Branch of the DuPage. 171



## II. Descendants of Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, Rhode Island

THOMAS GREENE<sup>8</sup> founded a family with descendants still living in Danby, Vermont. This family was descended from John Greene of Warwick as follows:

THOMAS GREENE<sup>2</sup> of "Stone Castle" was born in England, June 4, 1628. He married Elizabeth Barton. The Stone Castle was the only house to survive the burning of Warwick, Rhode Island during King Philip's War (see page 20).

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> was born at Warwick, August 14, 1662. He married Anne Greene, daughter of his uncle, Major John Greene. Thomas was drowned during the winter of 1698-9.

JOHN<sup>4</sup> "of Potowomut" was born at Warwick April 14, 1691. He married 1) Deborah Carr, granddaughter of Governor Caleb Carr, and 2) Almy Greene, his second cousin.

THOMAS<sup>5</sup> of West Greenwich, Rhode Island, was the eldest son. He was born October 29, 1714. He married Elnathan (Whipple) Rice of Warwick.

THOMAS<sup>6</sup> was born December 6, 1745; married Mercy (Wanton) Cooke. He was a Quaker preacher. When the war broke out, he would not take up arms and was obliged to flee to Nova Scotia. His property was confiscated. Some of his children were born in Rutland County, Vermont.

JOB<sup>7</sup> was born in 1768. He lived for a time in Smithfield, Rhode Island. He married Sarah Cooke.

THOMAS<sup>8</sup> was born about 1790; married Phebe Thompson. He was a Quaker, and a woolen carder by trade. He moved to Danby, Vermont in 1815. Of his eight children the two daughters returned to Rhode Island but his sons settled in Vermont.

Additional information on the generations in Rhode Island is contained in the genealogy of George Sears Greene.<sup>118</sup> Mr. Lynn G. Corey of Danby, supplied me with the following information on the children of Thomas<sup>8</sup>:

1. ROLAND T.<sup>9</sup> m. 1) Ruth Haskins of Danby, m. 2) Harriet Smith.
2. EDWARD<sup>9</sup>, b. April 6, 1816; d. October 2, 1906; m. Louisa Bromley in 1848. They had 13 children.
3. MARY JANE<sup>9</sup> m. Edward Coffin; went to Rhode Island.
4. JOB<sup>9</sup> m. Francis Perkins; 8 children.
5. ELIZA<sup>9</sup> m. Charles Matteson; went to Rhode Island.
6. HARRIS<sup>9</sup>, 1826; d. 1900; m. 1) Charlotte Goodspeed and m. 2) Delia Loomis.
7. SARAH ANN<sup>9</sup> m. Obdiah Kelley.
8. ARNOLD<sup>9</sup>, b. 1829; d. 1869; did not marry.

Another branch of the Warwick Greenes settled in Vermont in Waitsfield, Waterbury, and Worcester. They descended from Surgeon John Greene<sup>1</sup>, through James<sup>2</sup>, James, Jr.<sup>3</sup>, Elisha<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, Daniel<sup>6</sup>, and James<sup>7</sup>. JAMES GREENE<sup>7</sup> was born March 20, 1779, probably in Claremont, New Hampshire. January 2, 1802 he married Mercy Nelson. He removed to Worcester, Vermont, about 1808-9 and from there to Waterbury, where he lived and died. He had four sons and three daughters.

1. EPAMINANDOS<sup>8</sup>, b. Claremont May 31, 1803; d. July 22, 1844.
2. CONTENT<sup>8</sup>, b. Claremont, Nov. 6, 1805; d. August 19, 1862.
3. DANIEL<sup>8</sup>, b. Claremont, October 16, 1807; d. August 27, 1887;
  - m. Katherine Parker; five children, all born in Waterbury, Vermont.
    - i. JULIA S.<sup>9</sup> m. Harvey H. Collins      iv. WELTHEA R.<sup>9</sup>
    - ii. FRANKLIN J.<sup>9</sup> b. Dec. 11, 1834      v. CHARLES J.<sup>9</sup>
    - iii. ERASTUS P.<sup>9</sup>

(Daniel's son, FRANKLIN J.<sup>9</sup> settled in Waitsfield, Vermont, where he operated a starch factory and lumber mills. He married 1) Carrie Smith, m. 2) Jennie M. Ashley. For more about this family consult Jones<sup>541</sup>.)

4. HANNAH<sup>8</sup>, b. Worcester, Vt. September 1, 1809; d. July 2, 1847;
  - m. George Ray; lived in Irasburg.
5. JAMES, Jr.<sup>8</sup>, b. Waterbury 1810; d. February 12, 1866;
  - m. Mehitable M. Shattuck; lived in Waterbury; 3 children.
6. ALBERT G.<sup>8</sup>, b. Waterbury November 13, 1812; m. Charlotte S. Blush; d. in Topeka, Kansas in 1874; 3 children.
7. REBECCA M.<sup>8</sup>, b. Waterbury August 5, 1815; d. August 27, 1896;
  - m. Capt. Milton G. Bostwick; lived in Hinesburg.

### III. Descendants of Thomas Green of Malden, Massachusetts

At least five descendants of Thomas Green of Malden, Massachusetts all of the sixth generation - migrated to Vermont.

Reverend ASA GREEN<sup>6</sup> (Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas Green of Malden<sup>1</sup>) was born in Leicester in 1761. He removed to Woodstock, Vermont, and thence to Bridgewater, an adjoining town, where he died in 1842. Children: EPHRAIM, ASA, OLIVER, BENJAMIN, ELIAS, and a daughter.

Dr. ISAAC GREEN<sup>6</sup> (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born in Leicester in 1759. He married Ann Earrett in Boston, and removed to Windsor in 1788. Seven children: SAMUEL BARRETT, ELIZABETH SALISBURY, CHARLOTTE ELOISA, GEORGE BARRETT, HARRIET SOPHIA, CHARLES GUSTAVUS, and CAROLINE FRANCES.

ELIAS GREEN<sup>6</sup>, brother to Isaac above, was the eldest son of Thomas and Hannah Green of Leicester. He was born there January 25, 1756; married November 1782 Mary Scott of Leicester. In 1796 he removed to Cambridge, Vermont, where he died March 21, 1841. Two children by first wife: TAMISON and SYLVANUS. His second wife was widow Mary (Willoughby) Young, by whom he had five children, all born in Cambridge: ELIAS GREEN, AUGUSTUS HAMILTON, JOEL ALLEN, GEORGE WASHINGTON, and AMHERST WILLOUGHBY.

RUFUS GREEN<sup>6</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was a cousin of Reverend Asa Green. He was born in Leicester, April 10, 1762; married in Charlton December 19, 1786 Kezia Eddy. About 1796 they removed to Calais, Vermont, where they lived many years. Rufus died August 28, 1844 in Madison, New Jersey. Twelve children of whom five were born in Charlton, Mass., and the younger seven in Calais, Vermont: JONATHAN EDDY, ORMSBY, RUFUS, KEZIA, CLARA, DAVID, HENRY PRENTISS, DANIEL, JARED LIVINGSTON, LUCETTA, CALISTA, and ROXELLANA.

To Chittenden in about 1781 came ZEEB GREEN<sup>6</sup> (Israel<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>). He stayed only a few years, removing to Brandon in 1821. He married Sarah Cowee. Nine children: JOEL, SARAH, MARY, REUEL, RHODA, ALMOND, ORANGE, LAURA, and HORACE.

More details on the descendants of Thomas Green of Malden, Massachusetts is given in the genealogy by Samuel S. Greene.<sup>173</sup>

#### IV. Descendants of Robert Green of Wales, Massachusetts

NATHAN GREEN<sup>2</sup> is mentioned in the 1790 census of Whitingham, Vermont. He and his brother, AMOS<sup>2</sup>, were the sons of ROBERT GREEN<sup>1</sup> and Sarah (Rogers) Green, who located in Wales, Massachusetts in 1743. A genealogy of this family was published in 1885 by R. Greene.<sup>172</sup>

Amos was younger than Nathan. He married Mary Nelson and remained in Whitingham about fifteen years. Four children were born there. After the death of his wife, Amos returned to Wales and remarried there.

Nathan was born in Wales, March 28, 1756. He married Sarah Shields on May 10, 1780 and removed to Whitingham, where he became an extensive land-owner. The genealogy of this family for three generations in Vermont is given in Hemenway<sup>516</sup>. He had five sons and six daughters.

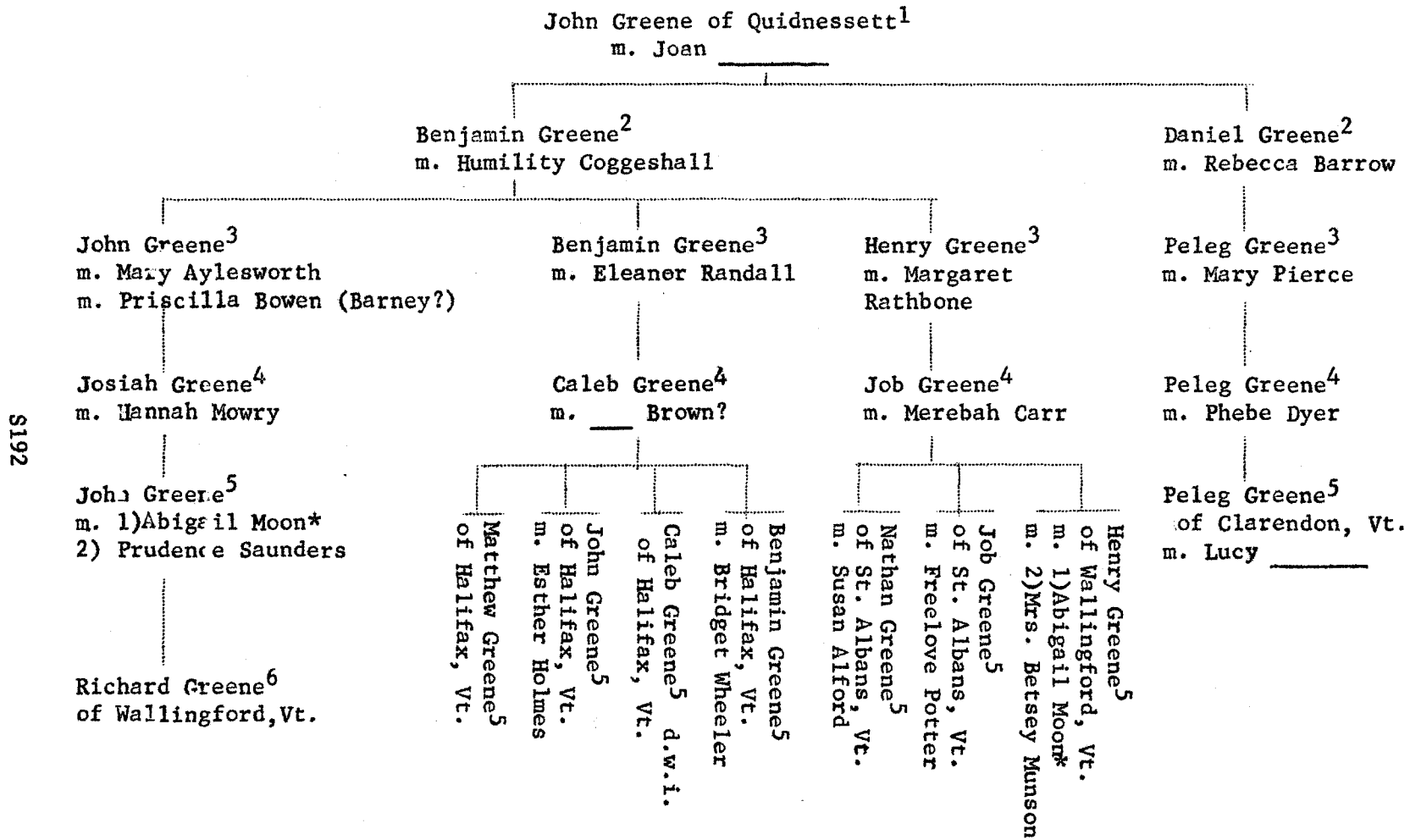
1. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> b. 1781; m. Lincoln Hall; moved to Pennsylvania.
2. ALFRED<sup>3</sup>, b. 1783; m. Clarissa Smith; 4 sons & 3 daughters.
3. RHODA<sup>3</sup>, b. 1785; d. 1806; m. David Hosley, Jr.
4. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. 1787; m. David Hosley Jr. in 1807, after death of her sister Rhoda; 4 sons and 4 daughters.
5. POLLY<sup>3</sup>, b. 1789.
6. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. 1791; m. Abner Kingsbury in 1811.
7. NATHAN Jr.<sup>3</sup>, b. 1793; d. 1837; m. 1816 Lydia Lesure
8. and 9. Twins born in 1795.
10. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 1796; d. 1849; m. Mary Parker; removed to Ohio.
11. SALLY<sup>3</sup>, b. 1799; d. 1870; m. Enoch R. Bowen.

-----

#### V. Descendants of William Greene of Woburn, Massachusetts

JOSIAH RUSSELL GREENE<sup>7</sup> (Rannay<sup>6</sup>, Josiah<sup>5</sup>, David<sup>4</sup>, Jacob<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) came to Royalton, Vermont, from Randolph, Vermont in 1843. He was born in Tunbridge, December 21, 1810; died in Royalton September 29, 1881. He married October 31, 1843 Sarah Hosmer. Two children: SARAH HORTENSIA and JOSIAH FAYETTE. Some additional details on this family are given in Lovejoy.<sup>542</sup>

CHART IX  
 RELATIONSHIP OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN GREENE OF QUIDNESSETT, RHODE ISLAND  
 WHO PIONEERED THE SETTLEMENT OF VERMONT



S192

\*Wife of John Greene<sup>5</sup> was Abigail Moon who was daughter of Ebenezer of Exeter, Rhode Island;  
 wife of Henry Greene<sup>5</sup> was Abigail Moon who was born September 30, 1764, daughter of Asa and  
 Deborah Moon. 116

Additions to  
BIBLIOGRAPHY  
GENEALOGIES

Corrections to references in book

- 101 Add: pages 515-535. This reference traces the descendants of John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Judge Edward<sup>5</sup>, Polly<sup>6</sup>.
- 112 This should read:  
Chapin, Howard, "Our Rhode Island Ancestors," Scrapbook in collection of Rhode Island Historical Society. Biographies of Warwick Greenes are given in sketches No. 20 - John Greene, No. 102 - William Greene, No. 162 - Christopher Greene.
- 122 Author should read: Greene, Lt. Col. John Joseph. This includes pedigree of Wm. Sheppey Greene.
- 143 The Caleb Greene of this reference was b. Newport, R. I., 1767; d. Mechanicsville, N. Y. 1841. Brother Thomas C. Greene, b. R. I. 1792.

Additional references

- +144 Arnold, James N. Arthur Aylesworth and His Descendants in America. Providence: Narragansett Historical Publishing Co., 1887, pp. 481-486. Descendants of John Greene of Warwick<sup>1</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>.
- +145 Aylsworth, Homer Elhanan. Arthur Aylsworth and His Descendants in America. Providence: 1887. This includes line of Mary Aylsworth who married White Hat John Greene<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>. Includes Greenes who migrated to Berlin, New York and to Ohio.
- 146 Briggs, John Greene and Harry Tallmadge Briggs. The Colonial Ancestry of the Family of John Greene Briggs and Isabell Gibbs deGroff. Available in the library of the Bennington Museum, Bennington, Vermont. This traces John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Israel<sup>3</sup>, Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Patience<sup>5</sup> who married Job Briggs, etc.
- +147 DeForest, Louis Effingham. James Cox Brody and His Ancestry, 1891, pp. 210-219. Greene line is that of John of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>4</sup> who married John Eldred, etc.
- +148 Eldridge, William Henry, "John Greene of Quidnessett." This is part of a collection preserved by the New England Genealogical Historical Society under the "Eldridge Genealogy Collection," book 2, part 1c.

- #149 Frost, Josephine B. Blakeney-Sabin Genealogy. Published 1926. Green line, from Robert.
- #150 "Greene Family Record." Two-page typescript dated 1945, dealing with children and grandchildren of Jonathan (b. 1776) and Catherine (Bentley) Green of Saratoga County and Rush, New York.
- #151 "Green-Greene Families in New England" from records and authorities on the various families. This is a handwritten notebook. Primary interest appears to be line of emigrant Thomas Greene of Malden, Mass. (b. about 1606).
- #152 Green, C. Howard. Excerpts from "The Greenes of Rhode Island," with historical records of English ancestry 1534-1902. Watertown, N. Y.: Hungerford-Holbrook Co., 1951. Part I consists of excerpts from book of George Sears Greene; Part II is genealogy of Eleazer Greene and His Descendants.
- +153 Green, Charles R. Family of Ezra Green. (Note relation to reference No. 113.) This mentions three brothers recorded as immigrating in 1632, John, Jacob, and Joseph. One settled in New Jersey, one in Pennsylvania, and Jacob in Connecticut. This genealogy is concerned with descendants of Jacob.
- #154 Greene, G. W. "Green Family of Watauga." Thirteen-page typescript dated about 1947. This line claims descent from John Greene of Warwick. Mentions move to New Jersey early in 18th century and then to North Carolina about time of Revolution. Located in area of Blowing Rock, North Carolina.
- #155 Greene, Harriet Frances. "Greene Family of Ryal Side, Beverly-Salem, Mass." Typescript dated April 1946. Begins with John Green who died January 11, 1690 in Beverly, Mass. of whose prior ancestry nothing is certainly known.
- #156 Greene, Howard. "The Greene Family in England." 21 pp. typescript, dated December 31, 1941, Christian, Delaware. This appears to be taken from works of Allaben, George Sears Greene, and possibly LaMance.
- #157 Greene, Howard. "Welcome Arnold Greene's Notes on the Greene Genealogy." This is a large volume, typescript, published 1910 in Milwaukee. This is particularly good on the Warwick line of Greene. Includes copies from East Greenwich Records of marriages and births, and bible record of Peter Greene.
- #158 Green, Mary S. History of Levi Greene. Adrian, Mich: Adrian College Press, 1944. Levi Greene descended as follows: John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Lt. John<sup>2</sup>, Wealthy John<sup>3</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup> (first pastor of the famous Maple Root Six Principle Baptist Church), Levi<sup>5</sup>.

- 159 Greene, Norma Vivian. "An Exhausting, Exhaustive, Genealogy of the Green Family." Large mimeographed report. Copy available in library of the Monmouth County Historical Society in Freehold, New Jersey. This traces the descendants of Newport Greenses of Rhode Island, particularly those who settled in New Jersey.
- 160 Greene, Simon Henry, "One Branche of the Greene Family with Brief Biographical Sketch of the Late John L. Hughes," Rhode Island Historical Society, Vol. 4, 1896, pp. 171-184. (Line of John Greene of Warwick)
- /161 Harrison, Gordon F. and John P. Coder. Green Family: Lineal and Collateral Ancestors of Senator Theodore Francis Green Who Served in the American Congress. Washington, D.C., 1955. Relationship shown for seven members of Congress.
- /162 History of Town of Mont Vernon, New Hampshire. Boston: Blanchard Printing Co., 1907. Page 71 gives genealogy of four Green families of Amherst and Mont Vernon, New Hampshire.
- +163 Justice, Alfred Rudolph. Ancestry of Jeremy Clarke of Rhode Island and Dungan Genealogy. Philadelphia: Franklin Printing Co. This points up some of the relationships between the Clarke and Greene families of Newport, i.e., marriages with same families with whom the Greens married - Coggeshall, Gould, Greenman, Carr, Weeden, Peckham, Parrott, Thurston. Also notes that Henry Greene<sup>2</sup> of New Jersey sold his Acquidneset lands to Latham Clarke.
- /164 Moriarty, George Andrews. "Green Family - English and Rhode Island Records." This is a folder of hand-written notes.
- /165 Townroe, Frederick Rathbun. "Greene Family of Quidnessett." Typescript. This covers the line of John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, John Robert<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, etc. Also families of Wardwell, Rathbun, Almy, John Smith.
- 166 Turner, H.E. "Jeremy Clarke's Family," Newport Historical Magazine, October 1880, Vol. 1, No. 2.
- /167 Shotwell, A.M., "Origin of Green Family." From Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors. 1875, pp. 10-13. Royal ancestry taken from works of George H. Greene of Lansing, Michigan and George Sears Greene. Lists of some of more distinguished Warwick Greenses, ending with Francis Vinton Greene.
- /168 Washburn. Witter Family. 1929. Pages 246-261 concerned with line of John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Lt. John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Judge Edward<sup>5</sup>, Polly<sup>6</sup>. Information is similar to that given by Allaben, George Sears Greene and LaMance.



- 169 Williams, the Reverend Garford F. "Descendants of Abel Greene." Typescript of descendants of line of John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>, James<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, etc. From personal records collected by author.
- 170 Parker, Mary Ann. A supplement to Descendants of Herman E. Greene, 1853-1930 "The Greens of Rhode Island." 48, vii. Done by spirit duplicator. Descendants of THOMAS, baptised 1628 who married Elizabeth Barton.
- +171 Greene, William Bertram. Greenes on the East Branch of the DuPage, Their Forebears and Descendants. Privately printed in 1966. This record includes the forebears and descendants of Daniel Moon Greene<sup>7</sup> (Richard<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, John Greene of Quidnessett<sup>1</sup>) and of his nephew, William Briggs Greene<sup>8</sup> (Richard<sup>7</sup>, Richard<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>). They were pioneer settlers of Lisle Township, DuPage County, Illinois. Author states: "This is a family record based on notes left by Mary Belvedera Hibbard and Harley Seymour Hibbard, and on researches into the early American ancestry by Alice Hatch Nelson." Some copies have been donated to the DuPage County Historical Society, Wheaton, Ill.
- +172 Greene, R. A Genealogical Sketch of the Descendants of Robert Green of Wales, Mass. Boston: J. E. Farwell, 1885. Robert and Sarah (Rogers) Greene located in Wales, Mass. in 1743.
- +173 Greene, Samuel S. Descendants of Thomas Green of Malden, Mass. Boston: Henry W. Dutton, 1858. Thomas Greene was born in England about 1608. He may have come from Leicestershire. Probably lived first in Ipswich.

---

+ This reference available in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts.

+ This reference available in the New York State Library, Albany, New York.

Additions to  
BIBLIOGRAPHY  
ENGLISH HISTORY

Additions to references in book

- No. 202 Baker Much of Chapter One of this genealogy was based upon  
No. 205 Bridges material which came originally from references 202  
and 205. It should be noted that W. S. Ellis disagrees  
with some of Baker's statements, in a carefully documented article  
which appeared in Volume XI of the Herald and Genealogist (see  
our reference no. 124).

Additional references

- 218 Anderson, James, D. D. Royal Genealogies or the Genealogical Tables  
of Emperors, Kings and Princes from Adam to These Times.  
In two parts, London, 1732. (Seen in the free library of Philadelphia)
- 219 French, Elizabeth. "Genealogical Research in England: Leager and  
Greene," New England Genealogical and Historical Register,  
Vol. 69, 1915, pp. 353-357.
- 220 Moriarty, G. Andrews, "The Descent of the Plantaganet Kings from  
the Holy Roman Emperors," New England Genealogical and  
Historical Register, Vol. 101, 1947, pp. 37-41.
- 221 Moriarty, G. Andrews, "A Roll of Arms Registered by the Committee  
on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society,"  
New England Genealogical and Historical Register, Vol. 82,  
1928, pp. 146-150.
- /222 Origin and History of the Name of Green. Chicago: American Pub-  
lisher's Association, 1902.
- 223 Weston, Robert Dickson, "Second Roll of Arms Registered by the  
Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical  
Society," New England Genealogical and Historical Register,  
Vol. 86, 1932, pp. 258-261 and 275. (For subsequent rolls see  
list given on page S2.)

This reference available in the library of the New England Historic  
Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts:

Additions to  
BIBLIOGRAPHY

RHODE ISLAND HISTORY

- #341 Denison, The Reverend Frederic. Westerly, Rhode Island, and Its Witnesses, 1626-1876. Published 1878.
- +342 Early Records of Portsmouth. Providence, 1901. Note pages 23, 108, 404.
- 343 Eastman, Ralph. Some Famous Privateers of New England. Privately printed, Boston, 1928. Includes ship owners Griffin Greene and Jacob Greene, during period of Revolutionary War. Also Captain Nathan Green who commanded Grand Turk (about 1814).
- 344 Ellis, Franklin. History of Monmouth County, New Jersey. Philadelphia: R. T. Peck and Company, 1885.
- 345 Encyclopaedia Britannica, 1956 edition, page 326, "Newport."
- #346 McPartland, M. R. History of East Greenwich, Rhode Island, 1677-1960, with Related Genealogy. East Greenwich Free Library Association, 1960.
- 347 Narragansett Historical Register:  
1) "Narragansett's Place in Rhode Island History," by Zachariah Allen, Vol. I, 1882-83, pp. 12-27.  
2) "Marriages and Births at Westerly," Vol. I, pp. 128-135.  
3) "Origin of Narragansett," pp. 240-244.  
4) "Notes on Quidnessett," page 305.
- 348 Newport Historical Magazine:  
1) "Coaster's Harbour Island," Vol. I, No. 4, pp. 195 and 241.  
2) "Conanicut Island" (Jamestown), Vol. II, No. 4, p. 193.
- #349 Newport - Vital Records - Index to Vol. I and II. These are records which were copied in handwritten form from the original, water-soaked records in the custody of the Newport Historical Society.
- 350 Providence, Rhode Island Official Records:  
Rhode Island Land Evidences.  
Wills - West Greenwich.
- 351 Updike, Daniel Berkeley. Richard Smith, First English Settler of the Narragansett Country, Rhode Island. Boston: Merrymount Press, 1937.

# This reference available in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts.

Additions to  
BIBLIOGRAPHY

NEW YORK, VERMONT, AND THE NEW HAMPSHIRE GRANTS

- +429 A Century of Population Growth, 1790-1900.
- +430 D. A. R. Bible Records, New York State. Especially 56:105 and 17:56.
- +431 D. A. R. Cemeteries, New York State.
- +432 D. A. R. Graves of Revolutionary Soldiers in New York.
- +433 Dutch Settlers Society of Albany. Bible Records. Vol. 4:65 and 5:30 contain references to descendants of John Greene of Warwick.
- +434 Early Settlers of New York State: Their ancestors and Descendants. Published monthly, beginning July 1934. Nine volumes.
- +435 Gavit, John. "Newspaper Marriages and Deaths." This extensive card file contains transcripts from newspapers of the Hudson River Valley - north to Plattsburgh and of the Mohawk Valley to Utica, including some from Pittsfield, Mass., Palmyra and Saratoga and other places, mostly 1784-1829, but a few through 1834. (Compiled prior 1938)
- +436 Hall, William H. History of Washington County, New York. 125 copies published in Fort Edward, N. Y., 1932.
- +437 Hasbrouck. History of Dutchess County, New York.
- +438 "Van Rensselaer Manor Papers." Card index available in manuscript room of New York State Library, Albany. Lists a number of persons by name of Green, in connection with deeds and leases.

---

/ This reference available in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts.

+ This reference available in the New York State Library, Albany, New York.

Additions to  
BIBLIOGRAPHY  
VERMONT

- 536 "Bennington Museum Notes." Miscellaneous items noted by author in records and card files of library of museum, Bennington, Vermont.
- 537 Bowen, Clarence Winthrop. History of Woodstock, Conn., 1935. Volume VI has a number of Green genealogies, specifically the family of Thomas Green of Malden, Mass. and "others who cannot be put in proper place." Some of these migrated to Vermont.
- 538 Burial Grounds, St. Albans, Franklin County, Vermont. Part I: 300 inscriptions from older portion of the cemetery which were copies October 1910 from stones south of City Square.
- 539 Clarendon, Vermont, Epitaphs.
- 540 Goodrich, Professor John, "Immigration to Vermont." Proceedings of the Vermont Historical Society, 1907-1910.
- +541 Jones, Matt Bushnell. History of the Town of Waitsfield, Vermont, with family genealogies 1782-1908. Boston: Littlefield, 1909.
- +542 Lovejoy, Evelyn Wood. History of Royalton, Vermont, with family genealogies 1769-1911. Burlington, 1911.
- +543 Newton, William M. History of Barnard, Vermont, with family genealogies 1761-1927. Vermont Historical Society, 1928.
- 544 Records of the Families of California Pioneers, Vol. II. Collections of the State Committee on Genealogical Research, Calif. D. A. R.
- 545 Royce, Edmund H. Highlights in the History of St. Albans. Six-page pamphlet. Probably available in public library, St. Albans, Vermont.
- 546 Spafford, H. B. History of Rutland County, Vermont. edited by H. P. Smith and W. S. Rann, published 1886.
- 547 Stearns and Furber. History of Littleton, New Hampshire. Genealogy compiled by George C. Furber; revised and enlarged by Ezra S. Stearns. Cambridge: University Press, 1905.
- +548 Vail, Henry H. Pomfret, Vermont. Boston, 1930.

/ This reference available in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts.

+ This reference available in the New York State Library, Albany, New York.

BIBLIOGRAPHY  
NEW JERSEY\*

- 601 Ellis, Franklin. History of Monmouth County, New Jersey.  
Philadelphia: R. T. Peck and Co., 1885.
- 602 Griffiths. History of the Baptists in New Jersey.  
Hightstown, New Jersey: Barr Press Publishing Co., 1904.
- 603 Martin. Book of the Dead of Monmouth, 1915.
- 604 Nelson, William, editor. History of the New Jersey Coast in Three Centuries. Vol. II. Lewis Publishing Co., 1902.
- 605 Stillwell, John E. Historical and Genealogical Miscellany - Early Settlers of New Jersey and Their Descendants. Published in New York, 1914.
- 606 Township of Ocean, Monmouth County, New Jersey, Commemorative Book. Published 1949 for Centennial celebration.

---

\* These references furnished by Norma Vivian Greene<sup>159</sup> from her research.



**IMPORTANT!**

Please make these corrections directly on the pages indicated so that future searchers do not perpetuate these errors.





## ERRATA

The longer one studies various published genealogies, the more aware one becomes of errors in each and every one - errors of typesetting, errors of copying, errors in judging placement of data. All are unintentional, of course, but practically unavoidable in any undertaking involving a large span of time, numerous documents, and a multiplicity of names, dates, places. Hopefully, all such errors in our original publication have now been brought to our attention and are set forth below. Please correct your copy of the GREENE FAMILY as indicated here.

### Page

- 5 first word of first line should be together
- 14 fifth line from bottom of page: "on the shore of"
- 15 paragraph two: "In 1644 Roger Williams"
- 16 line 6: years (until 1676).
- 17 Pawtuxet. Rhode Island contains three confusingly similar names:  
19 1) Pawtucket, which is a textile city just north of Providence;  
2) Pawtuxet, which is a settlement south of Providence and which still survives as a place name as well as of a river between Cranston and Warwick; and 3) Pawcatuck, which is down at Westerly, Rhode Island. On pages 17 and 19 the correct spelling of the place named should be Pawtuxet rather than Pawtucket.
- 23 last line, last word: substitute "Frazier<sup>110</sup>" for "Frazer<sup>109</sup>."
- 24 iii. Daniel: Reference should be Austin<sup>104</sup>
- 50 This portrait of Heman Green is noted as having been made in 1856.
- 76 line 19: first word is "peritonitis"
- 76 iv. ALMINA not ALMIRA
- 100 line 5 under FAMILY XLI: War of 1861-1865
- 113 lines 2-3 under ANSON ALBERT GREENE<sup>10</sup> should read "New York State College of Forestry at Syracuse "
- 130 J. Hindley was son of a Congregationalist (not Presbyterian) minister. Also under FAMILY LXI: VIVIEN HINDLEY<sup>9</sup>
- 147 line 2: In 1066 (not 1606)!!
- 150 line 18: According to Rathbone Genealogy, MARGARET RATHBONE was born November 29, 1700, and it was her sister, Mary, who was born February 14, 1703. She was born in New Shoreham, R. I.

Page

- 161 The father of REUBEN EVARTS<sup>2</sup> was REUBEN not Nelson Evarts.  
Change the subheading to read: (Guttridge - Carter - Allen - Popple).
- 176 first line of fifth paragraph: "Two years later Richard III was slain."
- 191 second column, correct paging for: Margaret Anne (1943- ) 84
- 196 first colum: WARDWELL, Abigail 177 (not Wardell)

Errors in Supplement

Indexing of the Supplement also revealed some errors - after the pages had been printed. Throughout the Supplement pages have been set apart to record additional information and to correct errors. Please correct your copy of this Supplement according to the notations you will find on the following pages:

- page S 6 covering pages S1 - S5
- page S 20 covering pages S7 - S19
- page S 24 covering pages S21 - S23
- page S 56 covering pages S25 - S55
- page S 82 covering pages S57 - S81
- page S 92 covering pages S83 - S91
- page S ~~130~~ covering pages S93 - S192

## INDEX

A separate index has been prepared for APPENDIX F, "Greene Family in Pennsylvania," which will be found on pages S225 through S228.

The letter "S" was placed before all pages in this supplement so that a distinction could be made when referring to pages of the original volume and/or supplement. This "S" has been omitted when typing this index as these numbers refer only to pages in this supplement.

### PERSONS WITH SURNAME OF GREENE

The numeral before a name indicates generation from John Greene<sup>1</sup> of Quidnessett. For persons in index who descend from other immigrant ancestors by name of Greene, a letter has been placed in the "generation column" to make clear this lineage:

- W - descended from John Greene of Warwick, Rhode Island.
- M - descended from Thomas Green of Malden, Mass.
- A - descended from Robert Green of Wales, Mass.
- O - descended from William Greene of Woburn, Mass.
- Blank - generation and/or immigrant ancestor unknown.

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
5 Abel (1741-1828)	60, 132	5 Ambrose (1746 - 1837)	10
6 Abel, Jr.	59, 133	M Amherst W.	190
4 Abigail (1732/4 - )	12, 20	4 Amey (1727 - )	67, 69
5 Abigail (1758 - )	14	5 Amey (1782 - )	81
5 Abigail (1779 - )	15	4 Amos (1717 - 1777)	63
5 Abigail	23	5 Amos (1741 - )	63
6 Abigail (1793-1842)	80, 88, 92, 185	A Amos	191
7 Abigail (1809-1813)	180	5 Amy (1756 - )	63
3 Abigail	178	6 Amy (1802 - 1878)	127
9 Ada Leslie	51	6 Amy Anne (1865 - )	75
9 Adah (1857 - )	181	3 Andrew	13
9 Adelaide	75	4 Andrew (1734 - )	12
9 Alan Keith (1906-1966)	108	4 Ann	9
W Albert G. (1812-1874)	189	4 Anna (1702 - )	9
6 Alanson	80	4 Ann (1714 - )	16
9 Alfred Vernon	39, 40, 45	4 Ann (1728 - )	23, 177
10 Alfred Vernon, Jr. (1958- )	45	4 Ann (1732 - )	12, 13
A Alfred (1783 - )	191	4 Ann (1735 - 1803)	68
5 Alice (Alcy)	13	4 Ann (1736 - )	64, 69, 81, 82
3 Alice ( - 1956)	41, 42, 45	5 Anna	10
9 Alice E.	41, 52	5 Ann (1732/3 - )	60, 82
6 Allen	14, 62	5 Ann (1745 - )	16
6 Allen	72, 79	5 Anne (1763 - )	14
9 Alma Victoria (1906 - )	41, 43	5 Anna (1782 - )	87
M Almond	190	5 Anne	63
W Almy	188	6 Anne	74
9 Alton	40, 45	7 Ann	40

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
9 Ann	62	4 Caleb	64
W Anne	133	4 Caleb (1729-1775)	67, 192
A Anna (1791 - )	191	4 Caleb (1743- )	62
10 Arlene (1950 - )	45	5 Caleb	66, 67, 186, 192
W Arnold (1829 - 1869)	133	5 Caleb (1744- )	64
9 Aroyal	75	5 Caleb (1743- )	
9 Arthur T.	40, 42	5 Caleb (1737- )	86
6 Asa (1795 - 1806)	30, 33, 185	6 Caleb	82, 136
M Asa	190	5 Caleb (1748- )	17
5 Asahel (1775 - )	15	M Calista	190
11 Ashlynn Lee (1967 - )	110	6 Calvin (1798-1806)	30, 33, 185
5 Audrey (1766 - )	13	10 Carl	44
5 Augustus	13	M Caroline Francis	190
5 Augustus (1740 - 1824)	10, 125	3 Carolyn Elizabeth (1830- )	41, 51
M Augustus H.	190	3 Catherine	23
3 Azariah	178	4 Catherine (1738- )	70, 31
		5 Catherine	23
9 Barbara L.	75	5 Catharine (1743- )	13
4 Bathsheba (1705 - )	9	5 Catherine (1763- )	64
2 Benjamin (1665-1720)	4, 61, 112, 192	6 Catherine	33
3 Benjamin (1692-1756)	66, 192	6 Catherine (1803-1830)	127
4 Benjamin (1719- )	64, 69	3 Catherine L. (1839- )	41, 51
4 Benjamin (1720-1753)	67	5 Chaffee (1760- )	17
4 Benjamin (1722-1760)	23	3 Channing B. (1865- )	95
4 Benjamin (1729-1804+)	69, 80, 81	3 Chapman W. (1840-1861)	130
5 Benjamin	9, 60	5 Charity	33, 37, 38
5 Benjamin (1734- )	60	11 Charlene	44
5 Benjamin (1742- )	63	4 Charles (1729- )	14
5 Benjamin (1750- )	9	5 Charles	10, 14
5 Benjamin (1751- )	67	5 Charles (1749- )	64
5 Benjamin (1763/70-1863)	68	6 Charles	14
5 Benjamin, Jr. (1764-1855)	69, 80	6 Charles W. (1838- )	73, 74, 79
5 Benjamin (1764- )	14	7 Charles W. (1859-1899)	75
5 Benjamin (1765- )	65	3 Charles H. ( -1872)	41, 48, 52-4
5 Benjamin (1768-1834)	67, 186, 192	3 Charles W., Jr. (1835-1943)	76
6 Benjamin	72, 79	10 Charles	44
6 Benjamin, Jr.	136	W Charles J.	139
7 Benjamin (1863-1865)	75	M Charles Gustavus	190
M Benjamin	190	9 Charlotte Ann (1929- )	76a
4 Benjamite (1741/2- )	12	M Charlotte Eloisa	190
5 Benjamite (1771 - )	14	11 Cheryl	44
3 Betsey M. (1829-1878)	179	4 Christian (1740- )	62, 70, 31
10 Blanche Irene (1939- )	103	11 Christie Lee	44
5 Bowen (1758- )	17	3 Christina Amanda (1832- )	41, 51
6 Bridget	136	6 Clara (1854-1895)	74
11 Burnedette	44	9 Clara	131
9 Byron Putnam (1835-1960)	96	M Clara	190
9 Byron R. (1923- )	76	7 Clarinda (1819-1819?)	33
		7 Clarinda Lucretia (1821- )	38
Caleb (Hon. John Caleb)	30, 32	6 Clarissa (1798-1860)	109
3 Caleb (1701- )	71	9 Clarissa (1862- )	131

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Clark	36	9 Dorothy (1897- )	99
5 Clarke (1751?- )	64	5 Duty (1763- )	69
5 Clarke (1759 - )	17	6 Duty	72, 79
6 Clement Porter	74	3 Ebenezer	12, 13
8 Clifford (1393-1951)	75	4 Ebenezer (1737- )	18
9 Clinton N.	75	4 Ebenezer (1733- )	23
5 Coggeshall (1787- )	66	5 Ebenezer	18
7 Conover	40	5 Edmond (1752/3- )	13
W Content (1305-1362)	139	2 Edward (1643-a1754)	4,7,8,9, 11
8 Cora	97	3 Edward	7
8 Cora Lillian(1866-1956)	110	4 Edward	9
11 Courtney	42	5 Edward J. (1758- )	66
8 Corydon B. (1863-1951)	97	5 Edward (1760-1845)	65
7 Croyden	97	6 Edward	136
6 Cynthia (1736- )	30	6 Edward (1796-1825)	109
6 Cyril (1779 - )	30	7 Edward Griswold (1835-1909)	110
2 Daniel (1647-1730)	4,7,21,23,192	9 Edward Beach Sr.	40, 45
3 Daniel	4, 21	10 Edward Beach Jr.	45
3 Daniel (1692-1770)	21, 23	11 Edward Beach III	45
4 Daniel (1710- )	60	W Edward (1816-1906)	138
5 Daniel	23	6 Elam (1849-1849)	74
5 Daniel (1762- )	15	7 Elanor	40
5 Daniel (1765- )	17	4 Eleanor (1713- )	66
7 Daniel (1797/3-1846)	178	5 Eleazer (1735- )	62
7 Daniel Moon (1307-1383)	137	M Elias	190
8 Daniel (1825- )	179	6 Elie	33
3 Daniel ( -1943)	41, 43	4 Elisha	23, 177
10 Daniel	44	4 Elisha (1745- )	18
11 Daniel	44	5 Elisha (1740- )	62
M Daniel	190	5 Elisha Cheeseborough (1781- )	66
A Daniel (1796-1849)	191	7 Eliza (1805-1870)	74
W Daniel (1807-1387)	139	W Eliza	138
9 Darrell Julian (1904- )	103	4 Elizabeth	9, 60, 65
9 David H.	76	4 Elizabeth (1720- d. young)	16
10 David Arne (1945- )	42	4 Elizabeth (1735/6- )	12
10 David	44	5 Elizabeth	10,23,33,37,39,62, 63, 64
M David	190	5 Elizabeth (1746- )	16, 17
11 David Corydon	98	5 Elizabeth (1748- )	63
3 Deborah (+1700- )	71	5 Elizabeth (1764- )	65
5 Deborah (1744-1812)	59, 60	5 Elizabeth (1763- )	17
10 Deborah Jean (1952- )	45	6 Elizabeth	33, 40
5 Delia (1731- )	15	6 Elizabeth (1795-1868)	127
6 Denison	74	9 Elizabeth	40, 41,44,52
11 Dennis	44	11 Elizabeth	98
12 Dennis James (1964- )	96	M Elizabeth Salisbury	190
5 Dinah (1739- )	60	9 Ella Elizabeth	41, 48, 52
10 Dominick	44	5 Ellen	68
9 Donald (1390-1967)	105	6 Ellen	73, 74
9 Doris Irene (1900-1966)	103	8 Elsie S.	75

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
8 Elwyn Shade (1834-1898)	41, 52, 54	4 Freelove	72, 79
6 Emeline	33, 49	5 Freelove (1792-1839)	18
6 Emeline (1813-1888)	127		
8 Emily	180	5 Gardner (1776-1848)	81, 87, 88
7 Emily (1831-1923)	110	W George Sears, Gen.	30, 57
8 Emily Arvilla (1837-1923)	180	3 George (bef.1680- )	9
9 Emma	181	4 George (1704- )	9
8 Emma Irene (1870- )	105	5 George	9
2 Enfield	57	5 George (1738- )	62
3 Enfield	12	5 George (1797-1866)	73, 79
4 Enfield	60	6 George	17
4 Enfield (1716-bef. 1756)	16	6 George Franklin (1835- )	74
4 Enfield (1742- )	18	6 George Noyes (1825-1899)	73, 74, 79
5 Enfield (1754- )	17	6 George Swan	186
W Epaminandos (1803-1844)	189	7 George Noyes Jr. (1858-1924)	74
M Ephraim	190	8 George C.	62
W Erastus P.	189	9 George	75, 181
Erastus H.	109	9 George E.	40, 42
8 Ernest Hilton (1908-1963)	76	9 George N.	75
9 Ernestine (1926- )	76	M George Barrett	190
4 Esther (1729- )	17	M George Washington	190
5 Esther (1756- )	17	10 Geraldine	44
6 Esther	186	8 Gertrude Munro (1896-1896)	76a
6 Esther (1775- )	177, 178	6 Gilbert	186
8 Esther	181	7 Gilpha Ann	40
8 Esther Cless (1902- )	76	11 Ginger	44
5 Eunice (1754- )	69, 80	9 Gladys (Jean Arthur)	105
5 Eunice (1757- )	80, 87	9 Gladys	76
9 Eva Catherine (1921- )	41, 43	11 Gordon H.	62
6 Evaline (1837- )	74	7 Grace	74
		9 Grace Ella (1898-1958)	108
5 Fanny (1794-1870)	73	9 Grace Irene (1883-1947)	94
5 Fear (1754- )	17	10 Grace	45
8 Florence Leila (1894- )	75		
9 Florence	41, 43, 52, 75	3 Hannah (about 1706- )	13
5 Fones	23	5 Hannah	9, 60, 68
10 Frances	44	5 Hannah (about 1740- )	63
6 Francis Malvina (1824-1844)	74	5 Hannah (1746- )	63
10 Francis George	45	5 Hannah (1753- )	67
8 Frank B. (1883-1918)	41, 43	5 Hannah (1760- )	23
8 Frank Lester (1870-1930)	106	5 Hannah (1779- )	66
9 Frank	181	6 Hannah	186
9 Frankie (1869- )	181	6 Hannah (1784- )	80
W Franklin J.	189	7 Hannah (1812-1900)	180, 184
5 Frederick Smith	73, 79	7 Hannah	180
7 Frederick	74	8 Hannah	41, 52, 180
7 Frederick D. (1871-1946)	76	W Hannah	64, 189
8 Frederick Eugene	110	A Hannah (1781- )	191
10 Frederick Eugene	110	11 Harley Taft (1929- )	21, 182, 183
10 Frederick Cornelius	44	10 Harley Tompkins (1898- )	182
11 Frederick Cornelius, Jr.	44	12 Harley Thomas (1952- )	182

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
10 Harold (1899- )	65	5 Huldah (1757- )	17
M Harold	62	5 Huldah (1774- )	17
6 Harriet Caroline (1819- )	18	4 Humility (1716- )	16, 66, 69
7 Harriet M.S. (1825-1911)	110	4 Humility (1725- )	13, 69, 80
8 Harriet	180	5 Humility (1757- )	67
3 Harriet Cornell (1834-1875)	41, 51	5 Humility (1774-1852)	81, 87, 88
A Harriet Sophia	190	6 Humility (1789- )	30
W Harris (1826-1900)	188	6 Husted (1798-1855)	127
10 Hazel Rebecca (1901- )	182		
6 Heman (1792-1865)	31, 33, 34	5 Increase (1740- )	13
Henry, Sir	1, 2	W Increase	65
2 Henry (1650-1694)	25, 28-30, 34, 36, 39	Isaac	57
3 Henry (1696-1752)	61, 68, 80, 192	4 Isaac (1724- )	13, 14
4 Henry	9	4&5 Isaac	10
4 Henry (bef.1700-1769)	33, 35, 37, 39	M Isaac (1759- )	190
4 Henry (1730/32- )	12	6 Isabel	82
5 Henry (1735- )	9	6 Isabella (1783-1806)	80
5 Henry (1747-1748/9)	16	6 Isabella	185
5 Henry (1754- )	13, 30	4 Isaih (1771-1841)	72, 73, 79
5 Henry ( -1778)	33, 37, 39	6 Isbill (1783-1806)	87, 88
5 Henry (1757- )	69, 80	3 Israel ( -1779)	10
5 Henry (1761-1849)	80, 87-9, 91, 185, 192		
5 Henry (1769)	64	9 J. Elwyn (1866- )	41, 52, 54
Henry (1823-1850)	33	5 Jabez (1762-1804)	17
6 Henry (1770-1810)	33, 38, 46	4 Jacob (about 1740-1770)	10
6 Henry (1791/4-1847)	33, 39, 40, 47	6 Jacob	33
6 Henry C. (1790-1873)	80, 87, 88, 185,	2 James (1655-1728)	4, 21, 59, 60, 131
6 Henry C. (1810-1896)	80, 84-5, 99, 121	3 James	59, 60
6 Henry Newton (1839- )	74	3 James (1685-1771)	13, 69
6 Henry	186	4 James (about 1702-1775+)	60, 132
7 Henry	40	4 James (1720- )	13, 69, 80
7 Henry (1819-1819?)	88	5 James	14
7 Henry (1823- )	88	5 James (Jeams) (1750-1811)	33, 37, 38, 39, 46, 49
M Henry	190	5 James (1796- )	72, 79
8 Henry Lewis	127	6 James	72, 79
9 Henry Irving	40, 42	6 James (1768- )	33, 49, 50
9 Henry Layton (1847- )	181	6 James (1776- )	157
9 Henry Thomas (1868-1918)	181	W James (1779- )	189
9 Herbert	179	7 James	40, 89
9 Herbert Harold (1919- )	76	7 James (1803-1878)	41, 49, 50, 51
6 Hiram	80	8 James O.	41, 52
9 Homer	179	W James	189
4 Hope	72, 79	8 James Edward (1844-1896)	41, 51
4 Hope (1725- )	23, 177	8 James (1874-1964)	41, 43
M Horace	190	9 James W.	75
3 Hosmer Hallock (1836-1861)	179	11 James	42, 44
7 Howard	74	7 James (1829-1862)	41, 48, 52, 54, 56
10 Howard Byron (1914- )	96	Jane	12, 13
3 Howard Rollin (1887- )	88	3 Jane (1691- )	12
3 Howard P. (1892- )	75	4 Jane (about 1736- )	14
9 Howard P, Jr.	75	9 Jane	41, 52
3 Hubert	105		



	<u>Page</u>
11 Janet	44
9 Janette (1913- )	98
10 Janice 41, 46, 48, 52	182
11 Janice Marion (1925- )	190
M Jared Livingston	44
10 Jeannette	13
5 Jedediah (1747- )	64
5 Jeffrey (1766- )	45
10 Jeffrey	15
Jemina (1777- )	70, 81
4 Jeremiah (1743/5- )	60
5 Jeremiah (1736- )	74
7 Jesse (1856-1909)	52, 69, 80-1, 83, 85
4 Job (1735-1792)	86-9, 91, 114, 135, 192
5 Job (1737- )	62, 70, 81
5 Job (1751- )	14
5 Job (17 - )	18
5 Job (1765-1842)	81, 87, 88, 91, 109
	177, 192
6 Job (1778- )	80
W Job	188
6 Joel (1806-1873)	88, 89, 185
M Joel	190
John	30, 31, 32, 34
John Caleb	30, 32
1 John (of Newport)	32, 34
1 John (of Quidnessett)	3-5, 25-7, 131, 185, 192
W John (of Warwick)	2, 62, 188, 189
2 John Robert (1651-1729)	4, 7, 11, 19, 21, 32, 58
3&4 John	9
3 John (1678/80-after 1750)	59, 60, 131
3 John (1686/8-1752)	61, 192
3 John (1688-1756)	16
3 John ( -1740)	31-35, 37, 39, 48
W John (1691- )	188
4 John (1693-1753)	31, 33, 35, 36
4 John (1722- )	17, 82
4 John (1732- )	15
4 John (1738-1796)	13-15
4 John ( -1802)	23
5 John	9, 14, 65, 82
5 John (1729-1812)	31, 33, 36
5 John (1731- )	62
5 John ( -bef.1785)	62
5 John (about 1744- )	63, 82, 192
5 John (1754- )	63, 65
5 John (1755-1824)	67, 186, 192
5 John (1756- )	17

S210

	<u>Page</u>
5 John (about 1761-1843)	66
5 John, Jr. (1772- )	23
5 John (1782- )	66
5 John (1789- )	16
5 John ( -1796)	33, 37-40
5 John (1812-1870)	74
6 John	59, 72, 79, 82, 186
6 John (1758- )	31, 33, 36, 40
6 John (1780- )	151
6 John ( -1856)	33, 40
6 John ( -1861)	74
7 John (1827- )	39-42, 45, 48
7 John B.W. (1861-1927)	75
8 John B.W. (1897-1946)	75
8 John Henry (1863-1913)	40, 42
9 John, sr.	40, 44
10&11 John	44
3 Jonathan (1705-1739)	21, 23
4 Jonathan	12, 64
5 Jonathan	9
5 Jonathan (1748- )	13
5 Jonathan (1749- )	64
5 Jonathan (1755- )	63
6 Jonathan	82
M Jonathan Eddy	190
7 Jordan	40
Joseph	28
4 Joseph (about 1725- )	64
4 Joseph (1731-1796)	68
4 Joseph (1755- )	18
5 Joseph	9, 10
5 Joseph (1764- )	65
5 Joseph (1766- )	14
5 Joseph (1768- )	63
5 Joseph (1760- )	69, 80
5 Joseph (1776- )	18
6 Joseph (1785- )	65
3 Joshua (1714-1795)	72, 79
4 Joshua (1722- )	23
4 Joshua (1734 about - )	66
5 Joshua (1772- )	23
5 Joshua Hospard	72, 79
6 Joshua	186
8 Joshua	178
11 Joyce Louise (1922- )	132
5 Judith (1774- )	65
6 Julia (1804-1873)	127
6 Julia Ann Emeline (1835- )	16
8 Julia Matilda (1836- )	41, 51
W Julia S.	189
4 Josiah (Lias) (1715- )	63, 82, 192
5 Josiah	63
0 Josiah	191

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
10 Karen Elaine	42	4 Margaret (1724- )	17
9 Karl Benton (1901- )	98	5 Margaret	16
7 Kate	97	5 Margaret (1759- )	69, 80
10 Kathy Arlene (1950- )	45	5 Margaret (1759-1775)	65
12 Keith Fuller (1954- )	182	5 Margaret (1763-1845)	80, 87
8 Kennicott Byron (1835-1885)	179	5 Margaret (1776- )	65
10 Kenny	45	6 Margaret	82
M Kezia	190	10 Margaret	44
5 Keziah (1757-1826)	68	10 Margaret Anne (1943- )	105
M Laura	190	9 Marguerite Brooks (1893- )	97
8 Laura B.	186	9 Marguerite (1909- )	41, 43
8 Layton (1826- )	181	7 Maria	187
6 Lester	17	5 Marie	73
7 Lester Bruce (1839-1887)	99, 104	10 Marie	44
8 Lester Munro (1900-1906)	76a	9 Marion (1899- )	98
5 Levi (1759- )	17	4 Martha (1714- )	60
7 Levi Herbert (1867-1939)	75	6 Martha (1794-1870)	127
8 Levi Herbert, Jr. (1897- )	76	6 Martha Emma (1862- )	74
9 Levi H.	76	12 Martha Susan (1963- )	96
8 Lewis C	41, 52	7 Martin Post (1813-1850)	88
8 Lewis Winfield (1899-1899)	76a	W Mary	64
6 Lidia	33	3 Mary	12
4 Lidye	23, 177	4 Mary	9, 23, 72, 79, 177
5 Lila (1784- )	16	4 Mary (1713/4- )	63
11 Linda	44	4 Mary (1715- )	33, 35
9 Lintner	181	4 Mary (1719- )	16
5 Lois (1755- )	64, 65	4 Mary (1726- )	67, 69
5 Lois (lowest?)	62	4 Mary (1731/3- )	69, 80
6 Lois	14	4 Mary (1739- )	12
10 Louie M. (female)	41, 52	5 Mary	10, 14, 23, 33, 37, 39, 60, 62, 63
5 Louis	14	5 Mary (1766- )	64, 66, 69, 70, 80, 81
9 Louise	40, 45	6 Mary	33, 72, 79, 80
8 Louise Lowell (1896- )	105	6 Mary (1783-	178
M Lucetta	190	6 Mary (1796-1878	127
5 Lucy (1750- )	17	6 Mary Elizabeth (1827- )	73, 79
6 Lucy	186	6 Mary Ann (1832-1844)	74
5 Luke (1751 )	64, 65	M Mary	190
7 Luther Orsemus (1835-1891)	83, 84, 100	7 Mary Eliza (1869-1951	76
A Lydia (1787- )	191	8 Mary A.	65
7 Lydia	187	9 Mary Louise (1928- )	76a
8&9 Lydia	181	9. Mary	181
5 Lyman (1804-1839)	74	W Mary Jane	188
6 Lyman ( -1864)	74	10 Mary Elizabeth (1940- )	105
6 Lyman Alonzo (1842- )	74	5 Mary (1733- )	9
6 Lyman	80	5 Mary (1751- )	16
8 Mabel Louise (1888-1931)	75	5 Mary (1756-1758)	14
9 Mabel	75	5 Mary (1760- )	17, 68
8 Marcus Darwin, Jr. (1898-1966)	105	5 Mary (1764- )	18
9 Marcus Julius (1903- )	105	4 Matthew (1722-1757	67
		5 Matthew (1762 about - )	67, 186, 192
		7 Matthew (1811- )	65
		10 Maurice Russel (1915- )	96

	<u>Page</u>
5 Maxson (about 1767- )	66
4 May (1709- )	60
5 Mehitable (1754- )	14
6 Mehitable	72, 79
8 Menora (died in infancy)	179
5 Merebe (1772- )	31, 37, 89
6 Merebah (1784-1806)	30, 38, 185
7 Merebah (1815-1903)	38
9 Merton E.	75
11 Michael Olin, Jr.	93
5 Millatee (1774-1852)	87, 88
6 Minerva Elizabeth(1823-1844)	74
3 Morris Thompson (1890-1890)	76a
6 Moses (1787-1818)	30, 33, 185
5 Nancy (1761- )	64
6 Nancy	33, 30, 136
11 Nancy	44
5 Naomi (1748- )	10
A Nathan	191
4 Nathan (1731- )	17, 69
5 Nathan	64
5 Nathan (1767-1859)	33, 34, 35, 37, 91 81, 93, 99, 121
5 Nathan (1768- )	17
6 Nathan (1796-1875)	30, 33, 135
6 Nathan (1806-1882)	97
4 Nathaniel (1718/9-1809)	12, 13
5 Nathaniel	13, 60
5 Nathaniel (1784- )	66
6 Nicholas D. (1762-1853)	112
6 Noel P. (1790-1857)	109
6 Obadiah	59, 158
5 Obediah (1744- )	16
10 Olin (1943- )	98
4 Olive (1751- )	18
5 Olive (1768- )	65
7 Olive Aurelia (1843- )	103
10 Olive Ethel (1920- )	96, 103
M Oliver	190
M Orange	190
M Ormsby	190
6 Orrin (1796-1860)	81, 86
4 Orthniel (1731- )	14
5 Othniel	14
5 Pardon (1769- )	65
4 Patience (1727- )	14
5 Patience	23
6 Patience (1800-1871)	127
Patricia Elaine (1967- )	182

	<u>Page</u>
5 Paul (1755-1836)	63, 32
6 Paul	14
12 Paul Kevin (1955- )	182
9 Pauline Gladys (1894- )	97
3 Peleg (1690- )	21, 23, 177, 192
4 Peleg (1717/3- )	21, 177, 192
5 Peleg (1747-1835)	21, 23, 177, 186, 192
5 Peleg (1752- )	17
5 Peleg (1762- )	18
Persolloe (Priscilla?) (1736- )	12
4 Perry (1762- )	65
5 Peter Castoff	73, 79
4 Phebe	23, 177
6 Phebe (1785- )	177, 178
6 Phebe (1839-1903)	74
4 Philip (1712-1785)	62
4 Philip (1740- )	12
5 Philip (1736/7- )	10
5 Philip	14
5 Philip (1760- )	13
Phillipa (Phillis)(1658-1690)	114, 117
W Phoebe	62
3 Phoebe (1698- )	71
5 Phoebe (1742- )	10
5 Polly (Dolly) (1779- )	81, 87, 88
6 Polly (1801-1843)	80, 33, 135
6 Polly	177, 178
A Polly (1789- )	191
5 Prudence (1785- )	66
6 Prudence	186
3 Rachel (1698- )	21, 23
4 Rachel (1726- )	23, 177
5 Rachel	33, 37, 38
5 Rachel (1737-1806)	10, 125, 126
6 Rachel	33
5 Randall Eldred	73, 79
5 Ransom Jason (1792- )	15, 16
5 Rathbun (1737- )	13, 14
5 Raymond ( -1863)	74
8 Raymond Wood (1888- )	72, 76a
9 Raymond Wood, Jr. (1931- )	76a
9 Raymond	75
3 Rebecca (1696- )	21, 23
4 Rebecca (about 1734- )	13, 14
5 Rebekah (1756- )	13, 80
5 Rebecca	33, 37, 39
6 Rebekah	33, 82
9 Rebecca	181
11 Rebecca Rae (1940- )	182
M Rebecca M. (1815-1896)	189
M Reuel	190

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
5 Rhoda	62, 65	6 Salome	186
A Rhoda (1735- )	191	A Sally (1799-1870)	191
M Rhoda	190	4 Samuel (1727- )	17
6 Richard (1769- )	136, 192	4 Samuel (1758- )	72, 79
7 Richard (about 1800-1828)	136	5 Samuel	63, 66
9 Richard Olney	42	5 Samuel Towle	73, 79
10&11 Richard	44	6 Samuel	72, 79, 82
11 Richard Howard (1944- )	96	M Samuel Barrett	190
9 Richardson Lester	34, 104, 106	3 Sarah	23, 61
2 Robert (1653- )	57, 58	4 Sarah	9, 61
3 Robert	9	4 Sarah (1695- )	31, 33, 34, 35
3 Robert (Robarth)	12	4 Sarah (1708- )	60
4 Robert (1731- )	12	4 Sarah (1715-1753)	61, 66
4 Robert (1734- )	12	5 Sarah	9, 23, 33, 37, 39, 68
4 Robert (1738- )	12	5 Sarah (1728- )	60
4 Robert (1739- )	12, 13	5 Sarah (1745- )	62
5 Robert (1755- )	13	5 Sarah (1755- )	67
6 Robert	30	5 Sarah (1759- )	80, 87
8 Robert Brayton (1895-1966)	76a	5 Sarah (1762- )	69, 80
9 Robert Cushing (1910- )	97, 98	5 Sarah (1777- )	65
9 Robert E.	75	6 Sarah	72, 74, 79, 80
10 Robert Nelson	42	8 Sarah Jane (1846- )	41, 51
10 Robert Henry (1908- )	182	9 Sarah G.	41, 52
10 Robert Philbrook (1937- )	98	W Sarah Ann	188
10 Robert (1944-1963)	45	M Sarah	190
11 Robert Philbrook, Jr.	98	O Sarah Hortensia	191
11 Robert A.	62	7 Selden Clark (1844-1929)	110
A Robert	191	5 Seneca (1782- )	18
10 Roger Edward (1934- )	42	7 Seth	62
W Roland T.	188	10 Sherry (1934- )	98
7 Rollin Sanford (1826- )	38	10 Shirley	44
10 Rose	44	4 Silas (1717-1752)	16, 66, 69
5 Rowland (1766- )	17	5 Silas (1752- )	17
M Roxellana	190	5 Silas (1765- )	15
M Rufus	190	5 Silence (1762- )	17
8 Ruliff H. (1869-1914)	41, 42	5 Silvy (1787- )	16
9 Russell E.	76	5 Simeon (1742- )	64
11 Russell Paul (1939- )	96	6 Simeon	82
11 Russell W.	62	9 Sofia (1850- )	181
4 Ruth	65, 82	5 Solomon	62, 70, 81
5 Ruth (1746-1803)	63	8 Solomon	180
5 Ruth (1751- )	63	8 Spencer	186
5 Ruth (1752- )	10, 125	6 Spicer (1781- )	80
5 Ruth (1759- )	23	6 Squire	67, 186
6 Ruth	72, 79	6 Stafford	62
6 Ruth (1800-1850)	178	11 Stanley David (1937- )	96
8 Ruth (1827-1895)	179	4 Stephen (1748-after 1835)	18
8 Ruth Ellen (1891- )	76a	5 Stephen	18, 62
10 Ruth	44	5 Stephen C. (1768- )	18

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
7 Stephen (1807-1873)	180	9 Washington I., jr.	40, 42, 44
8 Stephen Warren (1853-1901)	180	W Welthea R	189
10 Stephen Kent (1942- )	42	4 Welthian	12, 18
Susan	40, 44, 127	5 Welthian (1791/2- )	18
6 Susanna	177-8	6 Whipple (1782- )	80
5 Susannah (1763- )	23	9 Whiteford (1874- )	65
5 Susannah (1770-1866)	31, 87	0 William	191
8 Sydonia A. (1842- )	180	William	28, 65
M Sylvanus	190	3 William	10, 12
5 Sylvester (1737- )	62, 112	4 William (1707- )	30, 31, 33, 35
6 Sylvia (1788- )	109	4 William (1712-1774)	10, 125, 127
8 Sylvia	180	4 William (about 1732- )	65
		5 William	9, 14, 72, 79
M Tamison	190	5 William (1739-1802)	33, 37, 38, 46
9 Theo M. (1886-1968)	94	5 William (1744- )	63
W Thomas	188	5 William Rathbone (1761- )	65
M Thomas	190	5 William (1770- )	69, 80
Thomas	28	5 William (1782/3-1819)	177, 178
4&5 Thomas	10, 60	6 William	21, 14, 80
4 Thomas (about 1710- )	62, 112	6 William O.	72, 79
5 Thomas (1731 - )	31, 33	6 William (1775-1812)	33, 41, 46, 49, 52, 56
5 Thomas (1743/4- )	13	7 William	40, 41, 52
5 Thomas (1759- )	63	7 William H.	187
5 Thomas (1790- )	66	7 William Jr. (1802-1851)	179, 181
7 Thomas Bentley (1820-1887)	109	7 William Henry (1833-1907)	99
8 Thomas ( -1944)	41, 42	7 William Henry (1874-1943)	76
9 Thomas A.	75	8 William Briggs	186
M Timothy	62	8 William (1834- )	65
4 Timothy	12	8 William Henry (1841-1911)	41, 51
4 Timothy (1725-1780)	17	8 William Henry (1881- )	88
5 Timothy (1744-1818)	10, 125	8 William Cadwalder (1865-1938)	40, 42
4 Tobias	9	8&9 William	181
8 Tompkins (1829-1905)	181	10 William Bertram	82
		10 William	44
3 Usal (Ushal) (1694/9-1797)	12, 58	8 Winifred Louise (1873-1967)	86, 110
4 Usal (1729/30- )	12	8 Winston M. (1904-1965)	75
		10 Woodrow	44
10 Velma Wilda (1896- )	182		
9 Vivian (1892-1968)	95	4 Zebulon	10
9 Vivian Myrtle (1921- )	76	5 Zebulon (1766-1842)	10
		M Zeeb	190
4 Waite	72, 79	6 Zeelphey	33, 47
5 Waite (1755- )	69, 80	10 Zella Merle (1904- )	182
6 Walter (Worter)(1781-1848)	177, 178	5 Zilpha	62
8 Walter S. (1837- )	41, 52, 53	4&5 Zophar	10
4 Wardwell (1723- )	12, 13	5 Zophar (1766-1849)	10, 127
5 Wardwell (1758- )	13	8 Zora	179
5 Wardwell	14		
7 Warren (1805-1887)	179		
7 Warren William (1841-1903)	97		
8 Washington I. (1867-1932)	39, 40		
	42, 44, 45		

PERSONS WITH SURNAME OTHER THAN GREENE

When several persons with same surname appear on the same page, the word "family" has been substituted for given names.

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
ABELL family	108, 128	Bliven, Daniel & Samuel	63
Aldrich, A	80, 185	Bliven, Fanny	65
Alexander, Mrs. Harris	99	Bloodgood, Amanda & Martha	49
ALEXANDER family	107	Blush, Charlotte S.	189
ALFORD/ALVORD	120-122	Boisvert, Ella	96
Alford, Susan	81, 85, 93, 120-122	Boland, James	179
ALLEN family	62, 63	BOND family	40, 45
Allen, Jonathan	186	Bostwick, Capt. Milton G.	189
Allen, Lepander	178	Bowen (or Barney) Priscilla	61, 192
Allen, Mary	13, 35	Bowen, Elizabeth	105
Allen, Sarah	124	Bowen, Enoch	191
ANDERSON family	103	Bowen, Huldah	17
Anderson, Irene	42	Bowen, John	37
Andress, Hopewell & Owen	37, 89	Brandt, Ruth Mard	178
ANDREWS family	13, 14	BRANON family	103
Andrews, Mary	12, 18	Brayton, Sarah	14
Andrews, P.	80, 105	BRIGGS families	67, 76, 127, 186
Ash, John	63	Briggs, Betsey	18
Ashley, Jennie M.	189	Briggs, John and Job	4, 9
Atcheson, Esther	131	Briggs, Stephen	17
Ayers, Katherine	67, 186	Brileya, Arnold & Steven A.	94
AYLESWORTH family	23	Brinley, Susan	39, 40
Aylesworth, Mary	61, 192	Bromley, Louisa	188
		Brooks, Betsey	97
Babbitts, Barbara	43	Brown, Ann	18
Babcock, _____	67	Brown, Eleazer	68
Bailey, Alma & Marvin	51	Brown, Martha	186
Bailey, Wait	64	Brown, Nathaniel	62
Baker, Stephen	17	Brown, Phoebe	72, 79
Baldwin, Florence Charlotte	126	Brown, Priscilla Rose	45
Barker, Mary	33, 35	Brown, Sarah	64, 196
Barnet, Betsey	80, 185	BRUNO family	40, 44, 56
Barone, Mary Ann	42	Budlong, Margaret	64
Barrett, Ann	190	Buers, Susanna	23
Barrow, Rebecca	21, 23, 192	Burgard, Claude A.	182
Barrus, Elizabeth	126	BURGESS family	110
Bates, Irene	107	Burlingame, Mrs. Silance Rowland	17
Bates, Louise Prosser	30-31	Burrows, Benjamin	74
Bates, Waite	13	BURROWS family	75
Baxter, Francis and Henry	15, 16	Cahoon, Rebecca	13, 15
Bennett, Jonathan	13	Caito, Robert	75
BENNETT family	180, 184	Calaway, Victor	181
Bentley, William	9	Calvosa, Dr. George	41, 43
Bessette, Rose Lane	107	CAMPBELL family	51
Bessette, Sylvia	96	Campbell, Deborah	70, 81
Biggs, Olivia	44	Capwell, Celinda	80
Bird, Moore	126	Carey, Susan A.	96

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Carlucci, John J.	107	Crawford, Freelove	17
Carpenter, Amy	136	Creed, Elizabeth	111, 116
Carpenter, Dina	23	Crum, Lella	130
Carpenter, Sarah	62	Culver, _____	126
CARR family	114-119	Cummings, Abbott & Stanley	105
Carr, Catherine	33, 36	Curtis, Elsy	93
Carr, Comfort	60	CURTIS families	51
Carr, Deborah	183		
Carr, Merebah	2, 80, 87-8, 114, 192	Dangler, Nellia	40, 45
Carter, Mary	123	Darish, Mary	18
Case, Genevieve	14	DAVIS family	109
CHAMBERLAIN family	37, 46	Davis, Abigail	111, 118
Chamberlain, Theodore	127	DAWSON family	75
Chapin, Hannah	68	DEAN family	80
Cheeseborough, Sarah	65	DeGarmo, Henry	127
Childers, Glenn & Susan	44	DeLa VERGNE families	10, 125-127
Christopher, Ann	41, 52	Dennett, Helen	29, 49, 51
Clarizia, Paul	94	DENISON family	74
Clark, Deborah	68, 82	Denison, Prudence	186
Clark, Jane	63	Dewick, Patricia	96
Clark, John	186	DODGE family	113
Clark, Mary	180	Donovan, Timothy	94
Clark, Thankful	74	Douglas, Donald, Sadie & Sumner	109
CLARKE family	35	Dowling, Roswell	181
Clarke, John	25, 27	Duncan, Ella	181
Cleary, Tom	181	Dunning, Joseph & Mereba	90
Clifford, Mary Ann	114	Dunham, Salome	126
Cline, Grace Greene	103	Dwight, Harriet Eliza	179
Coffin, Edward	183	Dyer, Phebe	23, 177, 192
COGGESHALL family	2, 112		
Colgrove, Eli	65	Eaton, Willey	105
Collins, Rufus	16	Eddy, Kezia	190
Congdon, Frances	64	Edwards, Abiah	30
Conklin, Lee, Roy	182	Edwards, Christopher	71
Conover, Stephen	51	Egner, John D.	94
COOK families	12, 46	Eldred, John	63
Cook, Douglas	95	Ellis, Welthan	64
Cook, Robert H.	127	Ellsworth (Aylsworth?), Job	186
Cook, John C.	94	EVARTS family	123-124
Cook, Joseph	33, 39	Eyers, Henry	181
Cook Solomon	126		
Coon, Louis	71	Fareort, Ellen	35
COOPER family	33, 40	Fish, Mahala	666
Corey, Marcy	13, 80	Fish, Nathan	186
Corey, Mr. Lynn G.	133	Fisk, _____	17
Corey, Sarah	13	Fleming, Martin	40, 45
Corlies, Francis	40	FLIESCHMAN family	97
COTTRELL family	41, 43	Fones, Jonu	4
Cowee, Sarah	190	Foote, Seneca Bragg & Harriet	180
Crandall, Anna	63	Foster, Thurston	182
Crandall, Joseph & Susannah	66	Fraenckel, Victor	105

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Frasier, Alexander	180	HENNINGER family.	43
Frazier, Gideon	65	Hibbard, Lewis	127
Freeman, Wilhelmina	76a	HICKOK family	109
FULLER family	94-95	Hill, Ann (Nancy)	16
Fuller, Elaine	182	Hill, Henry	181
		Hill, Huldah	80, 185
GARDNER family	180	Hill, Susannah	12, 66
Gardner, Lucy	63	Hiscox, Josiah	66
Gates, Leonora	179	Hoadley, Mary	99, 101
George, Alva and Betsey	97	Hollister, Coburn	94
Germond, Capt. Morris	126	Holmes, Esther	67, 186, 192
Gil, Manuel J.	75	Holmes, Grace	41, 52
GILHAM family	41, 43	Holmes, Mary	35, 61
Gillette, _____	81	Holmes, Obadiah	48
Gleason, Charlotte	103	Holmes, Samuel	38
Goodberry, William	35	HOLMQUIST family	28, 49
Goodroe, Charles	103	Hopkins, Freeloove	60
Goodspeed, Charlotte	188	Horton, John	67
Core, Elijah	186	Hosley, David, Jr.	191
Gorton, Susan Barton	16	Hosmer, Sarah	191
Gorton, Welthian	15	Howard, Ethel	96
Graham, Barbara	97	Hoxsie, Nathan	15
Graham, Lillian	110	Hoxsie, Salley G.	16
Greenhalgh, George & Gladys	75-76	Hoyt, John	80, 185
Greenman, Margaret	64	Huddy, Elizabeth and Joshua	50
Greenman, Sarah	29, 34, 39	Huling, Andrew and Augustus	23
Griswold, Arvilla	180	Hume, Janet	114
Guay, Bernard and Lucille	95	Hurley, Karen Vail	107
Guttridge, Lydia	123	Husted, Mary	125
		Hyde, Norma Vivian	39, 40, 45, 48
Hackstone, Elizabeth	60		
Haight, Phoebe	10	ISHAM family	95
Hall, Dorcas	63		
Hall, Georga	67	Jackson, Martha	10
Hall, Lincoln	191	Jackson, Mary	33, 38
Hall, Nancy	126	James, Joseph	64
Hallock, Peter	10	Jeffries, Francis	32, 34, 48
Hallstead	80	Jeffries (Jefferay), Wm. & Mary	32, 37
Haniford, Ralph	180	Jenkins, Elizabeth	59-60
Hardington, Martha	114	Jett(e), Lucilla & Sarah	39, 40, 42, 44
Harrington, Mary	12	Johnson, _____	12-13
Harvey, Obed	17	Johnson, Bartholemew	16
Haskins, Ruth	188	Johnson, Elisha & Ezekiel	12, 14
Hathaway, Mary	41, 52-3	Johnson, Esther & Mary	65
HAVENS family	9	Johnson, Reuben	80
Havens, Bethana	13	Joice, Jonathan	17
Havens, George	7	Jones, Edward	114, 120
Havens, Samuel and Thomas	40	Jones, Eleanor	42
Hay, Mary	89	Jones, Elizabeth and Marberry	67
Hazard, Lillie Belle	110	Joyce, Sandra	43
Hazard, Robert	63		
Healey, Constance	106, 128	Kalins, Arnold and Cynthia	44



	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Kant, Erwin	182	MATTESON families	16, 17, 60
Kelley, Obdiah	188	Matteson, Charles	183
Kelsey, Mary Ella	51	Matteson, Patience	13
Kenyon, Betsey	65	Matteson, Priscilla	18
Kenyon, Joseph and Nathan	63	Matteson, Ruth	17, 65, 82
Kenyon, Philip and William	64	Maxson, Judith	67
Kenyon, Waity	23	Maxson, Mary	66
Kerr, Catherine	114	Maydole (Madole?), Sarah Jane	14
Keselberg, _____	107	Meecker, Harriet E.	186
Key, James W.	76a	Millard, Jane	14
KING family	60	Miner, Isaac	74
King, Joseph and Susannah	16	Miner, Thomas	73, 79
Kittle, Edward	60	Moens, Rosalie	126
Knapp, Murray	94	Monroe, Ruth Ellen	75
Knight, Melvin	126	Moon, Abigail	63, 80, 87, 192
Knowles, Amy	63	Moon, Asa and Deborah	87
		Moon, Eben	75
Ladd (or Ludd), Will	178	Moore, George	69, 80
Lamphere, George F.	76	Moore, Mary and William	10
Lamson, Katherine	114, 120	Morris, Lewis	126
Latham, Lydia	186	Morris, Robert	33
Layton, Arvilla	180	MOTT family	111, 116, 118-9
Leaquisie, Rebecca	37	Mowry, Hannah	63, 192
L'ECUYER family	103	Mowry, Rodger	65
Lee, Raymond	94	Moyer, Mrs. John B.	15
Leighen, Mrs. Margaret	44	Munro, Ruth Ellen	76
Leonard, Arthur James, III	110	Munsel, Charles D.	109
Leslie, Jane	41, 50	Munson, Betsey	80, 87, 192
Lester, Gula	10	Murphey, Elizabeth	41, 48, 52
Lesure, Lydia	191		
Lewis, Amos, Matthew & William	66	McCain, Eliza	179
Lewis, Elisha	67	McCann, Margaret	89
Lewis, Israel	9	McConnel, John Scott & Margaret	180
Lewis, Mary	69, 80	McCullick, Ica	182
Lewis, Kenn, Melvina & Warren	179	McCumber, Minerva	181
Lillibridge, Ruth	64	McDaniel, Marjorie F.	96
Little, Pauline	65	McGOVERN family	103
Lockwood, Belva Ann Bennett	184	McGrath, Elizabeth	181
LOOMIS families	96, 103	McNall, Uriah H.	184
Loomis, Delia	188	McWilliams, _____	107
Loudette, Patricia	97		
Lough, Martha	90	Nelson, Mary	191
Low, Alice	12-13	Nelson, Mercy	189
Lowell, Forrest	95	Nelson, Patrick and Edward	96
Luther, Rachel J.	75	NEVIN family	94
		Nevin, Edwin	41, 52
Madole (Maydole?), Sylvia Greene	15	Newton, Mary	90
Marcellus, Gilbert	49, 51	NICHOLS families	14, 15, 16, 65
Marshall, Jean Edna	45	Nichols, Eveline	179
Martin, Mary	110	Nichols, Lydia	13
Matteo, Michael	108	Nichols, Tilson	187

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
NOGLOWS family	40, 44	Potter, Ida	76
Noxon, _____	62	Potter, Marie	186
Noyes, Mary	73, 79	Priest, Sydonia	178
		Prouty, Mary Ann	186
Odel, Mary	180		
Olmstead, Mary	90	Ralph, Mary	23
Olmstead, Sabra	68	Randall, Eleanor	66, 192
Orr, Annis and Lurancy	186	Randall, Ichabod	66
ORTON family	39-90	Rathbone, Judith	65
		Rathbone, Margaret	63, 80, 87, 192
Packer, Hannah	186	Rathbone, William	15
Packer, James	68	RATHBUN family	113
Palmer, Leah	10	Ray, George	189
Panton, Lillian Francis	97	Raymond, _____	80
PARDEE family	179	Read, Delia Florence	75
Park, Rufus	126	Reape, _____	27
Parker, Katherine	189	Reape, Sarah and William	30
Parker, Mary	191	Remely, Abigail	178
Parker, Timothy	98	REYNOLDS family	71
Parmelee, Mrs. Elizabeth (John)	123	Reynolds, Content	66
Parrott, Sarah	33-5, 39	Reynolds, Joanna	69, 80
Partelow, Elizabeth	71	Reynolds, Mehitable	17, 64
Paul, Niobe	67	Rice, Melissa	80
Pauze, Dennis R.	105	Rich, Ada	65
PEARCE family	49, 51	Richardson, Mercy	185
Peckham, Molly	63	Richardson, Solomon	178
Peckham, Sarah	31, 33, 34, 39	RICHMOND family	111, 118-9
Pedersen, Ronald	182	RITZ family	98
Pelletier, Thomas	75	ROBERTS family	108
Pemberton, Mary	41, 52	Roberts, Hannah	127
Perce, William	33, 39	ROBINSON family	98
Perkins, Francis	188	Robinson, Asenath	17
Perry, Samuel Jr.	73	ROGERS family	31, 33-35
Peter, James III	47, 52	Rogers, Frances Grace	67
PETERS, Mrs. Ella E. Green	48	Rogers, Mercy	64
Peters, James II	41, 52	Rogers, Sarah	191
Peters, Margaret C.	75	Rogowski, Adolph	75
Philbrook, Viola	98	Root, Sarah Agnes	126
PHILLIPS family	60	Rosenblatt, Cheryl	108
Phillips, Susannah	66	Ross, Desire	66
Pierce, George	69, 80	Ross, Thomas	71
Pierce, Mary	9, 23, 177, 192	Rossi, Dominic	75
Pierce, Samuel	18	Rousmaniere, Henry	36, 57
Pierce, William	70, 81	Rowland, Silence	17
Platt, Henry	126	Roy, Carol	98
Polit, Mrs. Martha	12	Rubino, Dominick	44
Post, Clarinda	80, 87-89, 185	Rudd, Robert Edward, III	107, 128
POTTER family	80	Ryder, Abigail	67
Potter, Mrs. Alice Tripp	23		
Potter, Caleb	65	Sanford, Jonah	80, 185
Potter, Freelove	81, 109, 192	Saunders, Prudence	63, 192

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Scott, Mary	190	Sweet, Mrs. Mary Reynolds	62
Scouten, Mary	107	Swift, Walter	107
Seaman, David	127	Szagg, Margaret	45
Shattuck, Mehitable M.	189		
Shaw, Jedediah	15	Taft, Edith	182
Sheppard, James	127	Tallman, Sarah	40
Sherman, Margaret M.	76a	Tanner, _____	9
Sherman, Sampson	72, 79	Tarbox, Samuel	60
Sherman, Waite Greene	72	Taylor, Dennis	68
Shields, Sarah	191	Taylor, Mrs. Mary	38, 56
Shurtleff, Howard and Robert	97	Taylor, Mrs. Sally Beadle	66
Silva, Gail	98	Tefft, Elizabeth and Mary	73, 79
Simons, Electra Flora	181	Thomas, Amy	103
Simpson, Robert	127	Thomas, Francis and Liza	44
Sisco, Ruth	103	Thompson, Helen	98
SLOCUM family	34, 111, 116, 119	Thompson, Jane Ann	41, 52, 54
SMART family	51	Thompson, Phebe	188
Smith, Clarissa	191	Thompson, Sarah and Thomas	71
Smith, Asa	97	Thornton, Borden and Mehitable	72, 79
Smith, Carrie	189	Throckmorton, Ann	33, 39, 46, 49
Smith, Harriet	188	THURSTON family	111, 118-9
SMITH family	40	Thurston, Hannah	68
Smith, Peleg	38	Thurston, Mary	71, 116, 118
Smith, Rachel and Zebulon	10	Tibbetts, George	60, 69, 82
Smith, Richard	4, 11, 25-27	Tibbetts, Henry	4, 7
Smith, Sarah	14	Tibbetts, Mary	7, 9
Smock, Dennis and Marianna	41, 49, 52	Tilton, Augusta and Maude	51
Smoyer, Victoria	41, 43	Tobias, Elizabeth	9
Sommers, _____	41, 52	TOWNSHEND family	96
Sommers, Janice (Greene)	46, 48	Tripp, Alice	23
Soule, Patience	10	Tripp, Mehitable	69, 80
Spangler, John Edward	45	Trowbridge, Elizabeth Venelia	187
Spencer, Peleg	23	Tucker, Phoebe	39, 40
Spencer, Randall	65	Turk, Mrs. Ica (McCullick)	182
Spencer, Theodosia	62	Turner, Elizabeth	39, 40, 42, 45, 48
Sperry, Nancy	107	Tuttle, Rebecca	89
Spicer, Martha	66		
Spink, Sarah	23	Underwood, Alice	63
Stafford, Edith	62	Utter, Anne	23
Statesir, _____	41, 49, 52		
Stobbins, Alfred	180	Van Brunt, Daisy and William	41, 43
Steele, Esther and Rena	181	Van Derveer, Frederick	40
Steele, Oliver	182	VAN DYKE family	43
Stephens, Mary	14	VAN NOSTRAND family	41, 42, 45
Stillwell, James and Mary	33, 38, 46	Vickery, Sally Ann	18
Stone, Carrie	74	Vollgraff, Stephen Quinn	108
Straight, Elizabeth	60		
Sweatland, W. W.	109	Waite, Peleg	64, 70, 81
Sweeney, Esther	96	Wall, Catherine	33, 38
SWEET family	69, 81	Wallis, Charlotte	65
Sweet, Elcazer and Huldah	65	Wardell, Mary	40

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Wardwell, Abigail	11, 32, 58	Wichman, Heather Louise	108
Wardwell, Usal	11	Wickes,	12
Warner, Frances	125	Wickes, John and Oliver	14
WARNER family	41, 43	Wicks, Frederick	45
Watson, P.G.	40	Wiggen, Mary	10
Watson, W. L.	114	Wiggett, Ruth	98
Weaver, Comfort	13	Wilbur, Lillian	76
Weaver, Hannah	17	Wilcox, Abigail	17
Weaver, James and Mary	14, 15	Willcox, Mary Jane	73
Weeden, Mary Clarke	31, 33, 35	Wilcox, Enoch	127
Weeks, (or Wicks) John	17	Willharbor, Pearl	181
WELLS family	71	Williams, Eliza	65
Welch, Rosellen M.	75	Williams, Garford F.	59, 131, 143
Welsh, Warren	180	Williams, John T.	76
WERNECKE family	94	Williams, Mary and Myron	179
Wernecke, William	94	Wilson, Lillian	76
West, Elisha	33	Woltz, Sandra	42
Wheeler, Bridget	67, 186, 192	Wood, Caleb	17
Wheeler, Jesse and Silas	186	Wood, Judith	96
Wheeler, Samuel	74	Wood, Mary Jane	74, 79
WHIPPLE family	113	WOOLEY family	45
WHITE families	33, 38	Wooley, Rachel	40
White, Mrs. R. C.	89	Wright, Mary Jane	110
White, Susannah	12	WYMAN family	98
Whitford, Thomas	60		
Whitney, Roy	98	Zweig, Margaret	40

#### INDEX OF PLACES

AFRICA	26	Voluntown	63, 65-6
ARIZONA - Phoenix	76	Westerly	65
- Tucson	44	Woodstock	36
CALIFORNIA	44	DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA	180, 184
Carmel	105	ENGLAND	1-2, 27, 57, 67, 124
Los Angeles	76	London	115-7
Monterey	182	Northhampton	28
San Francisco	110	FLORIDA	42, 45
San Jose	126	St. Augustine	54
San Luis Obispo	73	St. Petersburg	110
CANADA		West Hollywood	108
Cumberland, Ontario	89-90	Winter Park	72, 76a
East Hawksbury, Ontario	89	FRANCE	125
Toronto	89	GEORGIA - Atlanta	107
CONNECTICUT	7	HOLLAND	43
Greenwich	10	ILLINOIS - Wheaton	75
Guilford	123-4	KENTUCKY	57
Mystic	73	MAINE - Falmouth (Portland)	34-5
New Haven	106	MARYLAND - Baltimore	42
North Stonington	68		
Stonington	63, 65-7, 71, 73-4, 186		

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
MASSACHUSETTS		Sandy Hook	27, 50
Amherst	84	Shrewsbury 27-8,30,34-5,37,42, 48-9	50, 57
Beverly	94	Takanasee Lake	47, 52
Boston	190	Trenton	28
Charlestown	63	Union Landing	50
Charlton	190	Wanamassa	39, 43, 45
Fairhaven	74	Wayside	42, 43
Leicester	190	West Jersey	27
Leyden	68	West Long Branch	46
Malden	62, 190	Whale (Whail) Pond	34, 37, 46-7
Norwood	127	NEW YORK	7, 16
Plymouth	115	Adams	109
Taunton	116	Amenia	126
Wales	191	Athens	68
Woburn	191	Bangor	89
MICHIGAN		Berlin	64-5, 82
Charlotte	179	Binghamton	45
Farmington & Harbor Springs	126-7	Buffalo	97
Jackson & Kalamazoo County	179	Coxsackie	125
Lyons (Ionia County)	126	Crown Point	94
Mackinac Island	126	Dutchess County 7, 9-10, 67, 125-6	
Redford	187	Ellenburg Depot	109
Spring Arbor and Summit	179	Florida	31, 36
Warren	126	Greenfield	31
MINNESOTA - Princeton	90	Greentown	64
MISSISSIPPI		Half Moon Point	83
Michigan City	179	Hannibal	15
Westville	109	Hudson Falls	178
NEW HAMPSHIRE		Hudson	68
Amherst	108	Kingsbury	178
Claremont	189	Little Hoosick	64
Keene	97-8	Long Island	10-11, 75
New Hampshire Grants	91	Loudonville	110
NEW JERSEY	25, 29, 36, 48, 57	Montgomery County	31, 36
Avon	42	New York City	66
Belvidere	43	Otsego	14-5
Brielle	49, 50	Pen Yan	23
Deal	37, 42, 44, 48, 53	Petersburg	106
East Jersey	27, 30, 35	Pine Plains	126
Edmontown	28, 43	Port Henry	97
Freehold	28, 49, 50	Richland	13
Green's Pond	47, 52	Royalton	178-9, 181, 184
Heightstown	44	Sandy Hill	178-9
Long Branch	38-9, 44-6, 53	Saratoga County	31, 36
Madison	190	Scipio	17
Manasquan and Metedeconk	49-51	Schenectady	94
Middletown	28, 37-8	Skenesborough	121
Monmouth	25, 27, 37, 46, 50, 63	Stephentown	63, 67
Neptune and Oakhurst	42	Steuben County	15
Ocean	42-3, 45, 48	Suffolk County	7, 10
Red Bank and Rumson	42-5		

	<u>Page</u>		<u>Page</u>
Syracuse	105	Pocasset	76a
Troy	30	Portsmouth	4, 25, 34-5, 117
Wallumschaik	83	Providence	15, 25, 74-6, 76a
Waterloo	66	Quidnessett	3-5, 11, 21, 25-7, 30, 59, 60, 64
Waterford	83, 185	Scituate	63
Watertown	65	Smithfield	188
Whitehall	121	South Kingstown	72, 177
NORTH CAROLINA		Swansea	61
Charlotte	98	Tolland	74
Gastonia	110	Wakefield	72, 73
NORTH DAKOTA - Bismark	51	Warwick	4, 12, 14, 18, 25
OHIO		Washington County	30, 57, 73
Cleveland	104	West Greenwich	14, 16-7, 61-2, 64, 68-9, 83
Vickery	89	Westerly	17, 63-4, 66-8, 71
PENNSYLVANIA	23, 191	TENNESSEE	181
GREENE FAMILY OF	131-176	TEXAS	44
Benton	69	Hereford	181-2
Nicholson	59	Longview	76
North Jackson	45	VERMONT	185-7
Pittsburgh	89	Bennington	84-6, 135
RHODE ISLAND		Brandon and Bridgewater	190
Allen's Harbor	3-5, 21, 59	Burlington	107
Acquidneck	25	Calais and Cambridge	190
Bristol	59, 60, 115	Chittenden	190
Charlestown	63, 66	Clarendon	84, 91, 177-8, 185-7
Coventry	11-2, 14-5, 17-8, 25, 75	Danby	186, 188
Cranston	75-6	Georgia	121
East Greenwich	7, 11-2, 16-7, 61-2, 67-9, 71, 86	Guilford	68, 82
Exeter	69, 72	Halifax	67, 186
Gloucester	76, 76a	Hinesburg and Irasburg	189
Green End	3, 25, 27, 30-1, 34-6, 49, 64	Manchester	120, 122
Greenwich	25	Orwell	94
Hope	75	Poultney	187
Hopkinton	66-7, 71	Pownal	63
Jamestown	114, 117	Randolph and Royalton	191
Kingstown	3-4, 66, 177	Rutland	91, 105, 187-8
Little Compton	118	Shoreham	94
Maroon Swamp	13	St. Albans	86, 89, 93, 95-97, 99, 103, 108, 110, 122
Mechanicut and Natick	76	Sunderland and Swanton	121, 122, 123
Middletown	25, 27, 30-31, 35-6, 48, 57	Wallingford	83, 123, 185-6
Mishanicut	75	Waterbury and Waitsfield	189
Narragansett	4, 25, 27, 30	Windham County	67
New Shoreham	68	Windsor	190
Newport	3-4, 21, 25-8, 30-2, 34-5, 37, 48, 57, 59, 64, 114, 117-8	Woodstock	100, 190
North Kingstown	3-4, 7, 21, 25-6, 59, 61, 63, 72, 177	Waterford	185
Oak Lawn	74-6, 76a	Worcester	189
Olneyville	76a	Whitingham	191
Pawtuxet	25, 62	VIRGINIA	57, 97
		WASHINGTON	15, 108, 182
		WISCONSIN	89, 181-2

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS

INDEX TO PAGES S131 - S176  
THE GREENE FAMILY IN PENNSYLVANIA

A			
Ainey, William	S145	Chamberlain, Aurilla Green	S160
Allen, Charlotte Green	S151-2	Orlen	S160
, Francis W.	S151-2	Willis J.	S161
B			
Bacon, Catherine Green	S162	Clough, Decatur	S175
Clarence	S162	Harriet Squier	S175
Milburn	S162	James	S175
Ball, Charles E.	S167	Robert	S171-5
Hiram L.	S167	Thomas	S175
Mary E. Green	S160-7	Cook, Lucy E. Green	S148
Beard, Emma M. Gray	S140	Crawford, Benjamin	S153
Bedell, Francis A. H.	S169	George	S153
Inez Green	S169	Gershom	S153
Beeman, Andrew	S154	Nathan	S153
William	S154	Sarah E. Green	S153
Bennett, Mary Green	S154	Crisman, Henry	S166
Benninger, Chauncey	S154	Mary Ada Green	S162
Emily Green	S154	D	
George	S154	Darrow, Bertha Green	S169
Punderson	S154	John	S159
Birchard, Cresence	S172	Daugherty, Glenn	S163
Don T.	S172	Ida Green	S163
Bolles, Bertha	S153	Dawson, Edward	S153
Ella	S153	Dexter, Isaac	S152-4-5
Leo	S153	Mary Greene	S152-5
Brassington, Alice	S138-9	William	S155
Brooks, Nida Roberts	S145	Dickerson, Harriet Green	S160
Brown, Elizabeth Greene	S134-50	Robert	S160
Sarah J. Squier	S176	Doty, Marcelia	S135-6
Bullard, Albert C.	S144	E	
Alice Delphine	S143	Elmire, Clara Green	S149
Charles N.	S144	F	
G. Lodore	S143	Filan, Inez Pratt	S148
Helen L.	S144	Ford, Edward	S155
Robert L.	S144	George	S155
Bunnell, Charles	S175	Mariah Greene	S155
Harriet Squier	S175-6	Fowler, Lloyd	S162
Bush, Sarah M. Teel	S174	Manley	S161
Button, Amos Sweet	S163	Frost, Minnie Bacon	S162
C			
Camp, Hattie Greene	S163	G	
Hiram	S163	Gardner, Anna Bullard	S143
Card, Mary Green	S146	Carrie Green	S171
Carlson, Max R.	S135-9	Clarence	S146
Phebe	S135	Dora Greene	S146
Chalker, Charles	S164	George	S171
Phebe Nichols	S164	John N.	S171
Pulaski	S164	Maude Green	S147



Gardner, Paul L.	SL44	Harrison A. <sup>8</sup>	SL53
Smith	SL46	Homer A. <sup>9</sup>	SL58-68-73
Theodore L.	SL43	James <sup>2</sup>	SL31
Graham, Martha	SL61	James <sup>4</sup>	SL31-2
Gray, Abisha W.	SL34-9-40-50	James <sup>6</sup>	SL32-57
Frank M.	SL44	James <sup>7</sup>	SL34-49
George	SL40-1	James A. <sup>9</sup>	SL47
John W.	SL40-1	James A. <sup>10</sup>	SL48
Mary Greene	SL34-9	James E. <sup>8</sup>	SL47
		James E. <sup>9</sup>	SL74
		James H. <sup>8</sup>	SL56
Green - Greene		Jefferson F. <sup>8</sup>	SL60-6
Abel <sup>5</sup>	SL32-3-51-57-8	Jesse E. <sup>10</sup>	SL48
Abel <sup>6</sup>	SL31-2-3-4-51-2	Job <sup>7</sup>	SL52-6
Abel <sup>7</sup>	SL34-49-50-7	John <sup>1</sup>	SL31
Albert J. <sup>8</sup>	SL49	John <sup>3</sup>	SL31
Amos	SL45	John <sup>6</sup>	
Amos L. <sup>8</sup>	SL68-9	John <sup>7</sup>	SL31-2-3-49-51-4
Ann King	SL32-3-51-7-8	John <sup>8</sup>	SL51-2
Axcy Ainey	SL45	John F. <sup>8</sup>	SL56
Benjamin F. <sup>9</sup>	SL61	John F. <sup>9</sup>	SL60-1
Bruce M. <sup>10</sup>	SL63	John W. <sup>8</sup>	SL63
Burton A. <sup>9</sup>	SL48	Lee B. <sup>9</sup>	SL56
C. William <sup>9</sup>	SL66	Mary Whitford	SL72
Charles E. <sup>8</sup>	SL56	Myron J. <sup>9</sup>	SL32-34
Charles H. <sup>9</sup>	SL70	Nathan <sup>7</sup>	SL67
David <sup>7</sup>	SL58-9-60	Nathan E. <sup>8</sup>	SL51-3
David Allen <sup>8</sup>	SL60-6	Obadiah <sup>6</sup>	SL68-72
Dudley H. <sup>10</sup>	SL47	Olin N. <sup>9</sup>	SL31-2-49-58-9-68-76
Edgar L. <sup>9</sup>	SL66	Orlan E. <sup>8</sup>	SL54
Edwin Luther <sup>8</sup>	SL68-70	Orlin H. <sup>9</sup>	SL60-7
Eldred M. <sup>10</sup>	SL67	Orson A. <sup>9</sup>	SL69
Eliza Decker	SL68	Phebe Darrow	SL66
Elizabeth Straight	SL32	Reumah Nichols	SL59-60
Elijah N. <sup>7</sup>	SL34-49-50	Ruth Matteson	SL34
Ella G.	SL31	Solomon <sup>7</sup>	SL58-9
Elmer N. <sup>8</sup>	SL54	Stanley <sup>9</sup>	SL58-76
Erwin <sup>10</sup>	SL67	Tracy W. <sup>9</sup>	SL56
Fanny M. <sup>8</sup>	SL58-68-9	Virtue Matteson	SL73
Finley G. <sup>8</sup>	SL54	Walter A.	SL51
Floyd A. <sup>11</sup>	SL62	Walter C. <sup>10</sup>	SL31
Foster L. <sup>10</sup>	SL69	Wanton A. <sup>7</sup>	SL63
Frank M. <sup>9</sup>	SL71	William A. <sup>8</sup>	SL34-45
Frank R. <sup>10</sup>	SL62	William S. <sup>7</sup>	SL47
Frank W. <sup>9</sup>	SL46		SL52-4
Frederick A. <sup>9</sup>	SL62	Gregory, Joseph Taylor	SL51-2
Fred <sup>9</sup>	SL56	Mercy Greene	SL51-2
George B. <sup>8</sup>	SL45	Susan Greene	SL58-76
George E. <sup>8</sup>	SL68-71	Griswold, Emma Green	SL63
George L. <sup>9</sup>	SL74	Groat, Mary Nichols	SL65
George W. <sup>7</sup>	SL58-9-68-73		
George W. <sup>8</sup>	SL46		

H		
Haight, Ella Gray	S140	
Hallett, Ethel Beard	S140	
Hallett, John	S140	
Hammond, Hazel Beard	S140	
Hardy, H. Claude	S167	
Lulu M. Green	S167	
Harrington, Loyd	S140-7-76	
Haverly, George	S154	
Philip	S153	
Hawley, Sarah Greene	S134-50	
Hay, Peter	S170	
Herrick, Floy Greene	S149	
Rev. James D.	S149	
Hibbard, Lola Greene	S163	
Houghton Eunice Greene	S158-76	
Hughs, Hattie Gray	S141	
K		
Kellam, Mahlon	S165	
Oscar	S165	
Sarah Nichols	S165	
King, Ann	S132-59-76	
Harriet Greene	S152-4	
Magdalen	S132	
William	S152-4	
Kittle, Anna Warner	S171	
Knight, Darius	S135	
L		
LaBarre, Rose	S146	
LaMance, Lora S.	S132-51-3	
LaPear, Hila Green	S162	
Lucas, May F. Whitney	S161	
Lyon, Anna Greene	S156	
M		
Marshall, Ellnora	S137	
Matteson, Benningér	S155	
Byron	S155	
Capt. David	S158	
Edmund	S151	
John	S155	
Nicholas H.	S156	
Reuben	S152-5	
Ruth	S132-58	
Sarah Greene	S152-5	
Virtue	S132-51	
Mead, Charles E.	S169	
Clifford J.	S170	
Coral A. Green	S169	
Mead, Edwin O.	S170	
Elbert G.	S170	
Glen E.	S169	
Miller, Alice Gardner	S143	
Moore, Fannie	S138	
N		
Nichols, Charles	S164	
David	S164	
Eli	S134	
Harvey	S164	
Martha Green	S160-4	
Reumah	S134	
P		
Page, Joyce Hallett	S140	
Parker, Eunice Squier	S175	
Patch, Jesse	S167	
Samantha Greene	S160-7	
Peters, Vinnie Rhodes	S163	
Phelps, Arthur G.	S141	
Ernest B.	S141	
Eva Jane Gray	S141	
Place, Lydia Gregory	S152	
Pratt, Arthur W.	S148	
Edna A.	S148	
Louisa Greene	S148	
R		
Raub, Amanda Teel	S175	
John B.	S175	
Repka, Augusta Smith	S135	
Rhinevault, Ace	S160	
Harriet Greene	S160	
Rhodes, Bessie E. Shaw	S163	
Roberts, Cyrus F.	S145	
Mary Greene	S145	
Mary Percilla Gray	S145	
Rose, Flossa Green	S169	
S		
Sammon, Ruth E. Williams	S143	
Shaw, Daniel	S163	
Ella Green	S163	
Shelp, Mary Hawley	S150	
Rev. William	S171	
Sieber, Fanny Mary Greene	S169	
Sivers, Perley L.	S145	
Smith, Ebenezer Bradley	S134-5	
Emma Chamberlain	S161	
Leroy E.	S135	
Mary	S135-6	

Snow, Mae Smith	S136-9	White, Nancy Squier	S175
Verne R.	S136	Whitford, Mary	S134
Squier, Abel Obadiah	S175	Widerman, Jerusha Nichols	S164
Ambrosia	S176	Williams, Amy E. Gray	S141-2
Anthony	S174	Arthur Seymour	S143
Cynthia Greene	S159-74	Dyer	S141-3
Cyrenous	S161-9-76	Rev. Garford F.	S131-143
Daniel	S176	Winans, Florence Kittle	S172
Elijah B.	S175	Wood, Clark C.	S168
George Horton	S176	Donald C.	S168
Grace	S176	Nina Valentine	S168
Joshua Horton	S176	Robert H.	S168
Lewis B.	S175	Wright, Emeline Thurber	S135-7
Rheuma	S175	George M.	S139
Sally Greene	S159-76	William	S137-8
Sylvenus King	S176		
Willis A.	S175		
Stoneman, Lavinia Greene	S160-7		
Straight, Elizabeth	S131-2		
John	S132		
Swisher, Lola Green	S170		
T			
Teel, John D.	S174		
Mary Ann Squier	S174		
Oliver P.	S175		
William M.	S175		
Terral, Bernisa	S152		
Thurber, Alma	S139		
Fred	S139		
Phebe A. Greene	S134-5		
Samuel S.	S134-5		
Tyrell, Lee Ella	S156		
V			
Valentine, Flossie	S168		
Harry H.	S168		
W			
Warner, Darius H.	S171		
Martha Green	S168-71		
Webb, Ethel Greene	S163		
Wells, Flossie Matteson	S156		
Glendora Mead	S170		
Whitcomb, John N.	S152-5		
Lydia Greene	S152-5		
Scott	S152-5		
Virtue	S155		

